# Free products of operator spaces and free Markov processes 

Mingchu Gao
University of New Hampshire, Durham

Follow this and additional works at: https://scholars.unh.edu/dissertation

Recommended Citation<br>Gao, Mingchu, "Free products of operator spaces and free Markov processes" (2004). Doctoral Dissertations. 204.<br>https://scholars.unh.edu/dissertation/204

# FREE PRODUCTS OF OPERATOR SPACES AND FREE MARKOV PROCESSES 

BY<br>Mingchu Gao<br>B. S. Shanxi Teacher's University, China, 1987<br>M. S. Shanxi Teacher's University, China, 1990<br>\section*{DISSERTATION}<br>Submitted to the University of New Hampshire in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirments for the Degree of<br>Doctor of Philosophy<br>in<br>Mathematics

May, 2004

## INFORMATION TO USERS

The quality of this reproduction is dependent upon the quality of the copy submitted. Broken or indistinct print, colored or poor quality illustrations and photographs, print bleed-through, substandard margins, and improper alignment can adversely affect reproduction.

In the unlikely event that the author did not send a complete manuscript and there are missing pages, these will be noted. Also, if unauthorized copyright material had to be removed, a note will indicate the deletion.

UMI Microform 3132785
Copyright 2004 by ProQuest Information and Learning Company.
All rights reserved. This microform edition is protected against unauthorized copying under Title 17, United States Code.

ProQuest Information and Learning Company
300 North Zeeb Road
P.O. Box 1346

Ann Arbor, MI 48106-1346

This dissertation has been examined and approved.




Don Hadwin
Professor of Mathematics


Rita Hibschweiler
Professor of Mathematics

April 20th, 2004

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to express my deep appreciation to Professor Liming Ge, my dissertation advisor, for his invaluable guidance and constant support throughout my graduate studies and the completion of the dissertation. His endless encouragement and enthusiasm in sharing his mathematical view and passion for mathematics have been a great source of inspiration for me. It is my pleasure to thank Professors Don Hadwin and Zhaozhi Fan for many fruitful discussions on some mathematical problems in my dissertation. Many thanks are due to the Graduate School at the University of New Hampshire for a Dissertation Fellowship Award and to NSF for partial summer support. I also wish to thank Professors Liming Ge, Hongke Du, Eric Grinberg, Don Hadwin, and Rita Hibschweiler for their kind examination of my dissertation. Finally, I am very grateful to the faculty, staff and graduate students in the Department of Mathematics at the University of New Hampshire for their kind help in my study at UNH during 2000-2004.
1 INTRODUCTION ..... 1
2 PRELIMINARIES ..... 6
2.1 Free Probability ..... 6
2.2 Operator Spaces ..... 12
2.3 Classical Markov Processes ..... 13
2.4 Operator-Valued Lipschitz functions ..... 14
3 A CERTAIN FREE PRODUCT OF OPERATOR SPACES ..... 15
3.1 The Definition of the Free Product ..... 16
3.2 Local Lifting Property of the Free Product ..... 20
3.3 An example ..... 26
4 FREE MARKOV PROCESSES ..... 33
4.1 Weak Markov processes ..... 34
4.2 Free Markov processes ..... 42
4.3 A Kind of Free SDEs ..... 45
5 FREE ORNSTEIN-UHLENBECK PROCESSES ..... 59
5.1 Free OU Processes ..... 60
5.2 Periodic Free OU Processes ..... 67
5.3 Fractional Free OU Processes ..... 76
6 Bibliography ..... 86

# ABSTRACT <br> FREE PRODUCTS OF OPERATOR SPACES AND FREE MARKOV PROCESS 

by<br>Mingchu Gao<br>University of New Hampshire, May 2004

Certain (reduced) free product is introduced in the framework of operator spaces. Under the construction, the free product of preduals of von Neumann algebras agrees with the predual of the free product of von Neumann algebras. This answers a question asked by Effros affirmatively. An example is presented to show that the $C^{*}$-algebra reduced free product of two $C^{*}$-algebras may be contractively isomorphic to a proper subspace of the operator space reduced free product of the two $C^{*}$-algebras.

Free Markov processes are also investigated in Voiculescu's free probability theory. This highly non-commutative notion generalizes that of free Brownian motion and free Lévy processes. Some free Markov processes are realized as solutions to free stochastic differential equations driven by free Lévy processes. A special and rather interesting kind of free Markov processes, free Ornstein-Uhlenbeck processes, is studied in some details. It is shown that a probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ is free self-decomposable if and only if it is the stationary distribution of a stationary free Ornstein-Uhlenbeck process (driven by a free Levy process). Finally, the notion of free fractional Brownian motion is introduced. Examples of fractional free Brownian motion are given, which are based on creation and annihilation operators on full Fock spaces. It is proved that the Langevin equation driven by fractional free Brownian motion has a unique solution. We call the solution a fractional free Ornstein-Uhlenbeck process.

## Chapter 1

## INTRODUCTION

A von Neumann algebra is a *-algbra of operators on a Hilbert space, containing the identity operator, and closed in the strong operator topology. Some Von Neumann algebras appear as group algebras of (infinite) groups and provide an indispensable tool for the study of the representations of these groups as well as harmonic analysis on them. On the other hand, they provide a mathematical model for the study of infinitely extended quantum systems (a study in the style indicated, first, by P. A. M. Dirac [16]). As a result, the subject of von Neumann algebras has undergone an intensive and massive development since its introduction in 1929.
F. J. Murry and von Neumann ([41, 42, 43, 46]) showed that each von Neumann algebra is a "direct integral" over its center of certain von Neumann algebras whose centers consist of scalar operators (these von Neumann algebras were called factors). The factors were recognized as the key components of the subject. Murry and von Neumann separated factors into three basic types: those with a minimal projection, the type I factor; those without minimal projections but admitting a functional resembling the trace of a matrix, the type II factors; and all the rest, type III factors. The different types of factors are now known to be closely related to one another by means of general operations known as "tensor product" and "crossed product" by groups. The focus of much research has returned to the factors of type $I I_{1}$ from the type III factors (most visible in the von Neumann
algebra approach to quantum field theory and quantum statistical mechanics), and to applications of operator algebras to other areas of mathematics.

A factor of type $I I_{1}$ is hyperfinite if it is the weak operator closure of the union of an increasing sequence of finite dimensional subfactors of it. This kind of type $I_{1}$ factors can be realized as the group von Neuman algebra of the group of those permutations of the integers that move at most a finite number of integers. Another kind of examples of type $I I_{1}$ factors is the free group factor, the group von Neumann algebra of the free non-abelian group on $n(\geq 2)$ generators. Murry and von Neumann proved in [43] that all hyperfinite type $I_{1}$ factors on a separable Hilbert space are isomorphic to one another. They also proved in the same paper that the hyperfinite type $I I_{1}$ factor is not isomorphic to free group factors. One of the longstanding (still open) questions in the theory of von Neumann algebras is whether free group factors on different numbers of generators are isomorphic to one another.

To study free group factors (and answer the question above), Voiculescu introduced and developed the theory of free probability in early 1980s in the context of von Neumann algebras. Free probability is one kind of non-commutative probability theory, where the classical independence is replaced by free independence. Independence of random variables, in classical probability theory, corresponds to certain tensor product relation of the polynomial rings generated by the variables; while free independence is based on the free product relation of the (noncommutative) polynomial rings generated by random variables. The notion of free product of algebras (or groups) existed long time ago. The free product used in free probability theory reflects certain topological structures of the algebras of random variables. A special case of such examples can be traced back to [14], where W. M. Ching introduced the notion of (reduced) free products of von Neumann algebras with traces. Later, it was generalized to $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebras with given states by D. Voiculescu in [58]. Some fundamental results were obtained by Voiculescu, e.g., the free central limit theorem. In early 1990s, Voiculescu, Ge, Redulescu were able
to solve old problems in von Neumann algebras using free probability techniques (see [53, 61, 25, 26, 27]).

The study on stochastic processes is a vast research area in free probability. The analogues of classical Brownian motion and Levy processes in free probability were introduced in 1990s. Voiculescu introduced the concept of free Markov processes in 1999 (see [61]). So far, Most of the research work on stochastic processes in free probability is on free Brownian motion and free Levy processes (see [1, 3, $4,8,9,10,11]$ ). There is not much work on the general free Markov process, which is a focus of our study. In this dissertation, it is shown that free Brownian motion and free Levy processes are examples of free Markov processes. One of our results says that, for a free Markov process, the "future" subalgebra and the "past" subalgebra are "conditionally perpendicular" with respect to the "present" algebra. We call this "conditional perpendicularity" of the past algebra and the "future" algebra a weak Markov property. We proved that, in classical case, the weak Markov property is the same as classical Markov property. It is shown that a stochastic process with weak Markov property has transition functions. The transition functions have very similar properties to those of a classical Markov process.

Certain free stochastic differential equations driven by free Brownian motion were studied by Biane and Spicher in 2001. They showed that the free stochastic differential equations have solutions, and the solutions have free Markov property (see [11]). We consider the similar free stochastic differential equations driven by free Levy processes. We proved that the equations have solutions. The solutions are free Markov processes consisting of random variables with non-compactly supported distributions. The proof of our result relies on a free Burkholder-Gundy type inequality in $L^{2}$-norm (for the Lévy case) proved by M. Anshelevich [1]. A similar inequality in operator norm for stochastic integrals with respect to free Brownian motion was obtained in [10]. Our results provide a method to find examples of free Markov processes with non-compactly supported distributions.

Biane and Speicher [11] studied the solution to the following stochastic differential equation ( a special case of the free stochastic diffrential equations mentioned previously)

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{t}=X_{0}-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} X_{s} d s+S_{t}, t \geq 0 \tag{1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\lambda>0,\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Brownian motion, and the initial variable $X_{0}$ and $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ are free. They proved that the unique solution to (1.1) has the following form

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{t}=e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}+e^{-\lambda t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda s} d S_{s}, t \geq 0 \tag{1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The process given in (1.2) is called a free Ornstein-Uhlenbeck process (Briefly free OU process). They also showed that its limit distribution is a semicircular law.

Barndorff-Nielsen and Thorbjornsen [4] mentioned free OU processes driven by free Levy processes (but there were no details given). In this dissertation, we study similar equations to (1.1), driven by free Levy processes. It is proved that the solution of the equation has the same form as (1.2), a free OU process driven by a free Levy process. One of our results says that a probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ is freely self-decomposable if and only if it is the limit distribution of a free OU process driven by a free Levy process. Periodic OU processes were introduced in classical probability by Pedersen [49] in 2002, and the class of the stationary distributions of periodic OU processes was studied in [50], 2003. In this dissertation, we consider the same questions in free probability and obtain similar results to the classical case. Fractional OU processes driven by fractional Brownian motion were studied recently in classical probability theory (see [13]). We introduce the notion of fractional free Brownian motion with examples based on creation and annihilation operators on a full Fock space. We show that the equation, similar to (1.1), driven by fractional free Brownian motion has a unique solution. We call the solution a fractional free OU process.

Another research topic in this dissertation is free products in operator spaces. The existence of free products in operator spaces was conjectured by Effros (see [18]). In this dissertation, we prove the conjecture affirmatively.

Our ideas of the free product construction of operator spaces can be traced back to that of operator algebras. W. M. Ching and D. Voiculescu's ideals for reduced free products of operator algebras with given states are based on the free product of Hilbert spaces and the GNS construction (see [14, 58, 62, 64]). The free product is more or less an algebraic construction. The difficulty arises when operator spaces are considered, where any algebraic structure is absent. By [21], an operator space may be viewed as the quotient space of the space of all trace class operators on a Hilbert space. It is natural to associate the space of all trace class operators with certain Hilbert space structure. Based on free products of Hilbert spaces, we give, in this dissertation, certain free products of operator spaces, which proves Effors's conjecture mentioned above. In general, free products of $C^{*}$-algebras (or von Neumann algebras) are not nuclear (or injective). It is proved, in this dissertation, that the reduced free product of operator spaces does not preserve the local lifting property, a notion introduced by S.-H. Kye and Z.J. Ruan to characterize the pre-dual of an injective operator space (see [19] and [35]). On the other hand, operator spaces with the local lifting property have certain property of completely isometric embedding into their free product. An example is presented to compare the $C^{*}$-algebra reduced free product with the operator space reduced free product for two $C^{*}$-algebras.

The dissertation is divides into four chapters besides this introduction. Chapter two is a chapter of preliminaries. We review in this chapter some basic concepts and results in free probability and operator spaces used in the sequel. In Chapter three, we deal with certain free products of operator spaces. Chapter four is devoted to the study of free Markov processes. Finally, in Chapter five, we discuss a special class of stochastic processes-free Ornstein-Uhlenbeck processes.

## Chapter 2

## PRELIMINARIES

We review some basic concepts and results, which are used in the sequel, in free and classical probability theory and operator spaces. Certain unbounded operators affiliated with a von Neumann algebra and operator-valued functions on (unbounded) operator algebras will be discussed.

### 2.1 Free Probability

We refer to [64], [34] and [4] for basics on free probability, operator algebras, and unbounded operators affiliated with a von Neumann algebra and the convergence of unbounded operators in distribution, respectively.

A non-commutative probability space is a pair $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ consisting of a unital algebra $\mathcal{A}$ over the complex field $\mathbb{C}$, and a linear functional $\tau$ on $\mathcal{A}$ with value 1 at the unit $I$ of algebra $\mathcal{A}$. Elements in $\mathcal{A}$ are called random variables. The distribution of a random variable $A$ in a non-commutative probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ is a linear functional $\mu(A)$ on $\mathbb{C}[x]$, the polynomial algebra in variable $x$. The linear functional is defined by $\mu(A)(p)=\tau(p(A))$, for $p$ in $\mathbb{C}[x]$. Positivity is one important property for random variables in classical probability. To study the positivity for random variables in non-commutative probability spaces, we may assume that $\mathcal{A}$ is a unital ${ }^{*}$-algebra and $\tau$ is a state (i. e. $\tau\left(A^{*} A\right) \geq 0$, for $A \in \mathcal{A})$. The element $A^{*} A$ is said to be positive, for $A \in \mathcal{A}$. State $\tau$ is tracial
if $\tau(A B)=\tau(B A), \tau$ is faithful if $\tau\left(A^{*} A\right)=0$ implies that $A$ is zero. Examples of non-commutative probability spaces come from operator algebras on a Hilbert space and the states used are usually vector states. In this dissertation, we always assume that non-commutative probability spaces are $W^{*}$-probability spaces.

A $W^{*}$-probability space is a pair $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ consisting of a von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A}$ and a normal state $\tau$. Throughout the dissertation, we assume that $\mathcal{A}$ has a separable predual and $\tau$ is a faithful normal tracial state. Define $\|X\|_{2}=\tau\left(X^{*} X\right)^{1 / 2}$, for all $X$ in $\mathcal{A}$. Let $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be the completion of $\mathcal{A}$ with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. Then $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ is a Hilbert space with respect to inner product $\langle X, Y\rangle=\tau\left(X Y^{*}\right)$. Suppose $\mathcal{S}$ is a subset of $\mathcal{A}$. We use $W^{*}(\mathcal{S})$ to denote the von Neumann subalgebra of $\mathcal{A}$ generated by $\mathcal{S}$. The classical independence is replaced by free independence in free probability. A family $\left\{\mathcal{A}_{i}: i \in \mathbf{I}\right\}$ of von Neumann subalgebras of $\mathcal{A}$ is free with respect to $\tau$ if $\tau\left(A_{1} A_{2} \cdots A_{n}\right)=0$ whenever $A_{j} \in \mathcal{A}_{i_{j}}, i_{j} \in \mathbf{I}, i_{1} \neq \cdots \neq i_{n}$ and $\tau\left(A_{j}\right)=0$ for $1 \leq j \leq n$ and every $n$ in $\mathbb{N}$. A family of subsets (or elements) of $\mathcal{A}$ is free if the family of the von Neumann subalgebras they generate is free.

Let $\mathcal{B}$ be a subalgebra of algebra $\mathcal{A}$. A conditional expectation $\mathbf{E}$ of $\mathcal{A}$ onto $\mathcal{B}$ is a $\mathcal{B}$-bi-module map (that is, $\mathbf{E}\left(B_{1} A B_{2}\right)=B_{1} \mathbf{E}(A) B_{2}$, for $A \in \mathcal{A}, B_{1}, B_{2} \in \mathcal{B}$ ). If $\mathcal{B}$ is a von Neumann subalgebra of a finite von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A}$, there is a unique trace-preserving conditional expectation from $\mathcal{A}$ onto $\mathcal{B}$.

In free probability, freeness with amalgamation seems to be the right replacement of the classical conditional independence. Let $\mathcal{B}$ be a von Neumann subalgebra of $\mathcal{C}$ and $\mathcal{D}, \mathcal{C}$ and $\mathcal{D}$ be von Neumann subalgebras of von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A}$, $\mathbf{E}_{\mathcal{B}}$ be the trace-preserving conditional expectation from $\mathcal{A}$ onto $\mathcal{B}$. We say $\mathcal{C}$ and $\mathcal{D}$ are $\mathcal{B}$-free (or freely independent with amalgamation) if $\mathcal{C}$ and $\mathcal{D}$ are free with respect to $\mathbf{E}_{\mathcal{B}}$, that is, $\mathcal{C}$ and $\mathcal{D}$ satisfy the same condition as that in the definition of freeness (in this case, $\tau$ is repalced by conditional expectation $\mathbf{E}_{\mathcal{B}}$ ) (see [62] and [64]).

Note that, when $\mathcal{B}=\mathbb{C} I, \mathcal{B}$-free independence is the same as free independence. Freeness, in general, does not imply $\mathcal{B}$-freeness, when $\mathcal{B} \neq \mathbb{C} I$.

The freeness of subalgebras can be obtained from free products. Let $\left(\mathcal{A}_{1}, \tau_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{A}_{2}, \tau_{2}\right)$ be $W^{*}$-probability spaces. Suppose $\mathcal{A}_{0}$ is the algebraic free product of $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{2}$. There is a unique tracial state $\tau$ on $\mathcal{A}_{0}$ such that $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ are free with respect to $\tau$ and the restriction of $\tau$ on $\mathcal{A}_{j}$ is $\tau_{j}, j=1,2$. Let $\mathcal{A}$ be the weak operator closure of $\mathcal{A}_{0}$ acting on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{0}, \tau\right)$. Then $\mathcal{A}$ is called the (reduced von Neumann algebra) free product of $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{2}$, denoted by $\mathcal{A}_{1} * \mathcal{A}_{2}$. For example, the free group factor $\mathcal{L}_{F_{2}}$ is ${ }^{*}$ isomorphic to $L^{\infty}([0,1]) * L^{\infty}([0,1])$. Similarly, one may define (reduced $C^{*}$-algebra) free product of two $C^{*}$-algebras with given states (Roughly speaking, the free product is the uniform closure of $\mathcal{A}_{0}$ acting on $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{0}, \tau\right)$ ).

In free probability, Gaussian law is replaced by semicircular law. In classical probability, Gaussian law is the limit distribution of the normalized partial sums of an i.i.d. sequence of random variables. In free probability, semicircular law is the limit distribution of the normalized partial sums of a freely i.i.d. sequence of random variables. A semicircle law (or distribution) is a probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ whose density function is

$$
\gamma_{c, r}(t)=\frac{2}{\pi r^{2}} \sqrt{r^{2}-(t-c)^{2}} \chi_{[c-r, c+r]}(t)
$$

where $c$ and $r>0$ are real numbers. The mean of the semicircular law $\gamma_{c, r}$ is $c$ and the variance is $\frac{r^{2}}{4}$.

Free Brownian Motion. (cf. [11], [12]) Let $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be a $W^{*}$-probability space with filtration $\left\{\mathcal{A}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ (that is, $\left\{\mathcal{A}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a family of von Neumann subalgebras of $\mathcal{A}$ such that $\mathcal{A}_{t} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{s}$, when $\left.0 \leq t \leq s\right)$. A family $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of self-adjoint operators in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ is called an $\left(\mathcal{A}_{t}\right)$-free Brownian motion, if, $X_{0}=0$, and, for $0 \leq s<t, S_{t}-S_{s}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{s}$ are free, and $S_{t}-S_{s}$ has semicircular distribution of mean zero and variance $t-s$.

Unbounded Operators and Convergence in Distribution. Let $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be a $W^{*}$-probability space with $\mathcal{A}$ acting on the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}\left(=L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)\right)$ by left multiplications. A self-adjoint (unbounded) operator $A$, defined on a dense subspace of $\mathcal{H}$, is said to be affiliated with $\mathcal{A}$, if all spectral projections of $A$ lie
in $\mathcal{A}$. Generally, a closed densely defined operator $T$ on $\mathcal{H}$ is said to be affiliated with $\mathcal{A}$, if $T=U A$, for some $U$ in $\mathcal{A}$, and self-adjoint operator $A$ affiliated with $\mathcal{A}$, where $T=U A$ is the polar decomposition of $T$. Denoted by $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ the algebra of all densely defined and closed (unbounded) operators affiliated with $\mathcal{A}$ (see [6], [34] and [44] for details). Elements in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ are again called random variables (in general, with non-compactly supported distributions).

Let $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$ be the set of all self-adjoint elements in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$. Given $X$ in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$, let $C^{*}(X)$ be the unital $C^{*}$-algebra generated by $\{f(X): f \in B C(\mathbb{R})\}$, where $B C(\mathbb{R})$ is the space of all bounded continuous functions on $\mathbb{R}, W^{*}(X)$ be the von Neumann subalgebra of $\mathcal{A}$ generated by $C^{*}(X)$. Let $U|A|$ be the polar decomposition of $A$, $W^{*}(A)$ denote the von Neumann subalgebra of $\mathcal{A}$ generated by $U$ and $W^{*}(|A|)$. For $X_{i} \in \tilde{\mathcal{A}}, i \in \Lambda$, let $X_{i}=U_{i}\left|X_{i}\right|$ be the polar decomposition of $X_{i}$. The family $\left\{X_{i}: i \in \Lambda\right\}$ is said to be free if $\left\{W^{*}\left(X_{t}\right): i \in \Lambda\right\}$ forms a free family. Similarly, we can define freeness with amalgamation for elements in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ (see [64]). We may view $\mathcal{H}$ as a subset of $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ as given by left multiplication (defined on the dense subspace $\mathcal{A}$ of $\mathcal{H}$ ). Thus an unbounded random variable $X \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ is given by an element in $\mathcal{H}$ (as a left multiplication operator) if and only if the domain of $X$ can be enlarge to contain $\mathcal{A}$. In this case, we identify $X$ with the left multiplication operator $L_{x}$ given by $x=X \cdot I$ in $\mathcal{H}$. We also use $\|X\|_{2}$ to denote $\|x\|$.

The distribution of element $X \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{\text {sa }}$, denoted by $\mu(X)$, is a linear functional on $B C(\mathbb{R})$, which maps function $f$ in $B C(\mathbb{R})$ to $\tau(f(X))$. Let $A, B \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$ be freely independent elements with distributions $\mu(A)$ and $\mu(B)$, respectively. We call the distribution $\mu$ of $A+B$ the free additive convolution of $\mu(A)$ and $\mu(B)$, denoted by $\mu(A) \boxplus \mu(B)$. A probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ is $\boxplus$ (or free)-infinitely divisible, if for any natural number $n$, there exists a probability measure $\mu_{n}$ on $\mathbb{R}$ such that

$$
\mu=\underbrace{\mu_{n} \boxplus \cdots \boxplus \mu_{n}}_{n \text { times }} .
$$

Let $f$ and $g$ be independent random variables on a probability space $(\Omega, \Sigma, \mu)$ with distributions $\mu(f)$ and $\mu(g)$, respectively. The distribution $\mu(f+g)$ of $f+g$
is called the convolution of $\mu(f)$ and $\mu(g)$ ，denoted by $\mu(f) * \mu(g)$ ．A probability measure $\mu$ on $\mathbb{R}$ is infinitely divisible if，for any natural number $n$ ，there is a probability measure $\mu_{n}$ such that

$$
\mu=\underbrace{\mu_{n} * \cdots * \mu_{n}}_{n \text { times }} .
$$

We use $\mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$ and $\mathcal{I D}(*)$ to denote the set of all $\boxplus$－infinitely divisible distributions on $\mathbb{R}$ and that of all infinitely divisible measures on $\mathbb{R}$ ，respectively．
$R$－transform．Let $\mu$ be a probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ with all moments finite， one may define the Cauchy transform of $\mu$ as follows．

$$
z=G_{\mu}(\zeta)=\zeta^{-1}+\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mu_{k} \zeta^{-k-1}
$$

where $\mu_{k}$ is the $k$ th moment of $\mu$ ．Let $K_{\mu}(z):=G_{\mu}^{-1}(z)=\zeta$ ．We say that $R_{\mu}(z):=$ $K_{\mu}(z)-\frac{1}{z}$ is the $R$－transform of $\mu$ ．It was proved in［58］，［39］and［6］that a probability measure $\mu \in \mathcal{I D}(⿴ 囗 十)$ if and only if there exist a finite measure $\sigma$ on $\mathbb{R}$ and a real number $\gamma$ ，such that

$$
\phi_{\mu}(z)=\gamma+\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1+t z}{z-t} \sigma(d t), z \in \mathbb{C}^{+}
$$

where $\phi_{\mu}(z)=R_{\mu}(1 / z), R_{\mu}$ is the $R$－transform of $\mu$ ，and $\mathbb{C}^{+}$is the the set of all complex numbers with positive real parts．We call $(\gamma, \sigma)$ the free generating pair of $\mu$ ．In classical probability，$\mu \in \mathcal{I D}(*)$ if and only if there exist a finite measure $\sigma$ on $\mathbb{R}$ and a real number $\gamma$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log f_{\mu}(z)=i \gamma z+\int_{\mathbb{R}}\left(e^{i z t}-1-\frac{i z t}{1+t^{2}}\right) \frac{1+t^{2}}{t^{2}} \sigma(d t), z \in \mathbb{R} \tag{2.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f_{\mu}$ is the characteristic function of $\mu$（see［55］）．Similarly，$(\gamma, \sigma)$ is called the generating pair of $\mu$ ．The following is another representation of a measure $\mu$ in $\mathcal{I D}(*)$（see Theorem 8.1 in［55］）：

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log f_{\mu}(z)=i \gamma^{\prime} z-\frac{1}{2} a z^{2}+\int_{\mathbb{R}}\left(e^{i z t}-1-i z \chi_{[-1,1]}(t)\right) v(d t) \tag{2.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\gamma^{\prime}$ is a real number, $a \geq 0$ and $v$ is a measure on $\mathbb{R}$ satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
v(\{0\})=0, \int_{\mathbb{R}} \min \left\{1, t^{2}\right\} v(d t)<\infty . \tag{2.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

This measure $v$ is called the Levy measure of $\mu$. (A measure $\mu$ on $\mathbb{R}$ is a Levy measure if it satisfies (2.1.3)). We call ( $\gamma^{\prime}, A, v$ ) the generating triple of measure $\mu$. The relationship between measures $\sigma$ and $v$ is the following:

$$
\begin{equation*}
v(d t)=\frac{1+t^{2}}{t^{2}} \chi_{\mathbb{R}-\{0\}}(t) \sigma(d t) \tag{2.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can define the Levy measure of $\mu \in I D(\boxplus)$ by (2.1.4). Bercovici and Pata [5] defined a bijection $\Lambda$ from $\mathcal{I D}(*)$ onto $\mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$ as follows. For $\mu \in \mathcal{I D}(*)$ with generating pair $(\gamma, \sigma), \Lambda$ maps $\mu$ to be the measure in $\mathcal{I D}(\boxplus ⿴)$ with free generating pair $(\gamma, \sigma)$.

A probability measure $\mu$ on $\mathbb{R}$ is said to be free (or $\boxplus$ ) self-decomposable if, for any $c \in(0,1)$, there exists a probability measure $\mu_{c}$ on $\mathbb{R}$ such that $D_{c} \mu \boxplus \mu_{c}$, where measure $D_{c} \mu$ is defined by $D_{c} \mu(B):=\mu\left(c^{-1} B\right)$, for Borel set $B \subseteq \mathbb{R}$. A sequence $\left(\sigma_{n}\right)$ of finite measures on $\mathbb{R}$ is said to converge weakly to a finite measure $\sigma$ on $\mathbb{R}$, denoted by $\sigma_{n} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{~W}} \sigma$ if, for all $f$ in $B C(\mathbb{R})$,

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} f(t) \sigma_{n}(d t) \rightarrow \int_{\mathbb{R}} f(t) \sigma(d t)
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. For $X_{n}, X$ in $\tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a},\left\{X_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is said to converge to $X$ in distribution, denoted by $X_{n} \xrightarrow{\text { d }} X$, if $\mu\left(X_{n}\right) \xrightarrow{\mathrm{w}} \mu(X)$. Given $X_{n}, X$ in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}},\left\{X_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is said to converge to $X$ in probability, denoted by $X_{n} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{p}} X$, if $\left|X_{n}-X\right| \xrightarrow{\mathrm{d}} 0$. By [4], for $X_{n}, X \in \tilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}, X_{n} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{p}} X$ if and only if $X_{n}-X \xrightarrow{\mathrm{~d}} 0$, and $X_{n} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{p}} X$ implies that $X_{n} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{~d}} X$. For $X, Y \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}, X \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} Y$ means $X$ and $Y$ have the same spectral distribution.

A family $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of elements in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$ is a free Levy process, if $S_{0}=0$, it has free increments (that is, $S_{t_{0}}, S_{t_{1}}-S_{t_{0}}, \cdots, S_{t_{n}}-S_{t_{n-1}}$ are free, for $0 \leq t_{0} \leq t_{1} \leq$ $\cdots \leq t_{n}$ ), it is stationary (that is, $\mu\left(S_{t+s}-S_{s}\right)=\mu\left(S_{t}\right)$, for $s, t \in(0, \infty)$ ) and $S_{t} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{~d}} 0$, as $t \rightarrow 0$ (see [1], [3], [4] and [9]).

A free Levy process $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is adapted to the filtration $\left\{\mathcal{A}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of $\mathcal{A}$, denoted by $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Levy process, if $W^{*}\left(S_{t}\right) \in \mathcal{A}_{t}$, for $t \geq 0$, and $S_{t}-S_{s}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{s}$ are free, for $0 \leq s<t$ (see [1]).

### 2.2 Operator Spaces

For the basics of operator spaces, we refer to [21] and [51].
Let $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$ be the space of all bounded linear operators on Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. For each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, there is a canonical norm $\|\cdot\|_{n}$ on $M_{n}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}))$ given by identifying $M_{n}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}))$ with $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}^{n}\right)$. We call this family of norms an operator space matrix norm on $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$. An operator space is a norm closed subspace of $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$ equipped with the operator space matrix norm inherited from $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$. The morphisms in the category of operator spaces are completely bounded linear maps. Given operator spaces $V$ and $W$, a linear map $\varphi: V \rightarrow W$ is completely bounded if the corresponding linear maps $\varphi_{n}: M_{n}(V) \rightarrow M_{n}(W)$ defined by $\varphi_{n}\left(\left[x_{i j}\right]\right)=\left[\varphi\left(x_{i j}\right)\right]$ are uniformly bounded, i. e.

$$
\|\varphi\|_{c b}=\sup \left\{\left\|\varphi_{n}\right\|: n \in \mathbb{N}\right\}<\infty .
$$

A map is completely contractive (respectively, completely isometric, a complete $q u o t i e n t$ ) if $\|\varphi\|_{c b} \leq 1$ (respectively, for each $n$ in $\mathbb{N}, \varphi_{n}$ is an isometry, a quotient map).

Let $M_{r}$ be the algebra of all $r \times r$ matrices over $\mathbb{C}, E$ be a Banach space,

$$
\begin{gathered}
b_{r}(E)=\left\{T: E \rightarrow M_{r}: T \text { is a linear operator and }\|T\| \leq 1\right\}, \\
b(E)=\bigcup_{r \in \mathbb{N}} b_{r}(E)
\end{gathered}
$$

With $S$ an element in $M_{n}(E)$, let

$$
\|S\|_{\min }=\sup \left\{\left\|f_{n}(S)\right\|: f \in b_{1}(E)\right\},\|S\|_{\max }=\sup \left\{\left\|f_{n}(S)\right\|: f \in b(E)\right\} .
$$

Moreover, we have

$$
\|S\|_{\min } \leq\|S\| \leq\|S\|_{\max },
$$

where $\|\cdot\|$ is an operator space norm on $M_{n}(E)$ (see (3.3.6) in [21]). Operator space $\left(E,\|\cdot\|_{\text {min }}\right.$ ) (or $E,\|\cdot\|_{\max }$ ) is called minimal (or maximal) quantization of E. Proposition 3.3 .1 in [21] states that an operator space $\mathcal{S}$ is minimal (i. e. $\|S\|=\|S\|_{\text {min }}$, for any $\left.S \in M_{n}(\mathcal{S}), n \in \mathbb{N}\right)$ if and only if it is completely isometric to a subspace of a commutative $C^{*}$-algebra. Moreover, $(\max E)^{*}=\min E^{*}$ (see (3.3.13) in [21]).

Effros and Ruan [21] showed that an operator space $\mathcal{S}$ is the dual space of a Banach space (in this case, $\mathcal{S}$ is called a dual operator space) if and only if there are a Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$ and a $W^{*}$-homeomorphic and completely isometric map $\varphi$ from $\mathcal{S}$ into $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$. Take a unit vector $\xi \in \mathcal{H}$ as a distinguished vector, we call $(\varphi, \mathcal{H}, \xi)$ a realization of $\mathcal{S}$.

Recall that an operator space $\mathcal{S}$ is injective, if for operator spaces $\mathcal{W}_{0} \subseteq \mathcal{W}$, each completely bounded linear map $\varphi_{0}: \mathcal{W}_{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$ has a completely bounded linear extension $\varphi: \mathcal{W} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$ satisfying $\|\varphi\|_{c b}=\left\|\varphi_{0}\right\|_{c b}$ (see [21]). A von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A} \subseteq \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$ is injective if there is a conditional expectation $\Pi$ of $B(\mathcal{H})$ onto $\mathcal{A}$. Given an operator space $\mathcal{S}$, an injective operator space $\mathcal{W}$ and a completely isometry $\kappa$ of $\mathcal{S}$ into $\mathcal{W}$, we say that $(\mathcal{W}, \kappa)$ is an injective envelope of $\mathcal{S}$ if there is not an injective proper subspace of $\mathcal{W}$, which contains $\kappa(\mathcal{S})$ (see Chapter 15 in [48]).

### 2.3 Classical Markov Processes

Let $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mu)$ be a probability space, $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ a family of measurable functions from $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mu)$ into a locally compact Hausdorff space $X$ with a Borel $\sigma$-algebra $\mathcal{B}$. Define $\mathcal{F}_{\leq t}$ to be the $\sigma$-subalgebra of $\mathcal{F}$ generated by $f_{s}^{-1}(B)$ for all Borel subsets $B$ of $X$ and $s \leq t$. Similarly, one may define $\mathcal{F}_{=t}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{\geq t}$. The family $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a Markov process if

$$
P\left(A B \mid \mathcal{F}_{=t}\right)=P\left(A \mid \mathcal{F}_{=t}\right) P\left(B \mid \mathcal{F}_{=t}\right),
$$

for all $A$ in $F_{\leq t}, B$ in $\mathcal{F}_{\geq t}$, where $P\left(\cdot \mid \mathcal{F}_{=t}\right)$ is the conditional probability with respect to $\mathcal{F}_{=t}$. Given $s \leq t, x \in X$ and Borel subset $\Gamma \subseteq X$, we can define a transition function $P(s, x, t, \Gamma)=P\left(f_{t} \in \Gamma \mid f_{s}=x\right)$. Then $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a Markov process if and only if $P(s, x, t, \Gamma)$ has the following properties(see 8.1.3 and 8.2.3 in [65]).

1. When $s, t, x$ are given, $P(s, x, t, \cdot)$ is a probability measure on $\mathcal{B}$;
2. when $s, t, \Gamma$ are given, $P(s, \cdot, t, \Gamma)$ is a measurable function on $(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B})$;
3. $P(s, x, s, \Gamma)=\chi_{\Gamma}(x)$.

### 2.4 Operator-Valued Lipschitz functions

A map $Q: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s a}$ is called Lipschitz (or operator-valued Lipschitz) with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, if there exists a constant $C>0$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|Q\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right)-Q\left(Y_{1}, \cdots, Y_{k}\right)\right\|_{2} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i}-Y_{i}\right\|_{2} \tag{2.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all operators $X_{1}, Y_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}, Y_{k}$ in $\mathcal{A}_{s a}$. A map $Q: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s a}$ is locally Lipschitz (or locally operator-valued Lipschitz) with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, if for all $M>0$ there exists constants $C_{M}>0$ such that (2.4.1) holds for all $X_{i}, Y_{i}$ in $\mathcal{A}_{s a}$ with $\left\|X_{i}\right\|_{2}$ and $\left\|Y_{i}\right\|_{2}$ less than $M, 1 \leq i \leq k$. Similar definitions of (locally) Lipschitz maps with respect to operator norm can be found in Section 2.3 in [11].

## Chapter 3

## CERTAIN FREE PRODUCT OF OPERATOR SPACES

We study certain free product of operator spaces in this chapter.
This chapter is organized as follows. We give the definition of certain (reduced) free product for operator spaces in Section 3.1 (Definition 3.1.2). We show that the (reduced) free product satisfies Effros's requirement on the free product of preduals of von Neumann algebras acting on separable Hilbert spaces (Theorem 3.1.4). Section 3.2 is devoted to the study of the properties of the (reduced) free product of operator spaces. It is proved that the free product of two operator spaces does not have an operator space local lifting property, even if the two operator spaces have the operator space local lifting property (Theorem 3.2.4). On the other hand, operator spaces with the operator space local lifting property have certain property of completely isometrically embedding into their free product (Theorem 3.2.5 and Corollary 3.2.6). Finally, in Section 3.3 , an example is presented to show that the $C^{*}$-algebra reduced free product of two $C^{*}$-algebras may be contractively isomorphic to a proper subspace of the operator space (reduced) free product of the two $C^{*}$-algebras (Theorem 3.3.1).

### 3.1 The Definition of the Free Product

In this section, we give the definition of certain (reduced) free product for operator spaces and show that the free product satisfies Effros's requirement on the free product of preduals of von Neumann algebras.

Let $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H})$ be the space of all trace class operators on Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. $\mathcal{H}_{1} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}_{2}$ denotes the algebraic tensor product of Hilbert spaces $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{2}$ with $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$ the completion of $\mathcal{H}_{1} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}_{2}$. For $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i} \in \mathcal{H} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}$ and $z \in \mathcal{H}$, define $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes$ $y_{i}(z)=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle z, y_{i}\right\rangle x_{i}$. Thus, $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}$ gives rise to a finite rank operator and thus is of trace class. Hence, $\mathcal{H} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}$ may be viewed as a dense subspace of $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H})$. On the other hand, $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H})$ is the predual of $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$. Hence, we may identify $x=\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}$ in $\mathcal{H} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}$ with the linear functional $\sum_{i=1}^{n} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}$, where $w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}$ is the vector state on $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$ corresponding to vectors $x_{i}, y_{i}$ in $\mathcal{H}$.

Given an operator space $\mathcal{S}$, Proposition 4.2 .3 in [21] states that there are a Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$ with an orthonormal basis $\left\{e_{i}: i \in \Lambda\right\}$ and a completely quotient $\operatorname{map} \varphi: \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}) \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$. Thus, $\varphi: \mathcal{H} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H} \mapsto \mathcal{S}$ has dense image and

$$
|\varphi(x \otimes y)| \leq\|x\| \cdot\|y\|,
$$

for $x, y$ in $\mathcal{H}$. Moreover, suppose $\mathcal{S}$ is separable. Let $\left[e_{i} \otimes e_{j}\right]=\varphi\left(e_{i} \otimes e_{j}\right)$ be the image of $e_{i} \otimes e_{j}$ in $\mathcal{S}$, for all $i, j$ in $\Lambda$. We may choose a countable subset $\Lambda_{0}$ of $\Lambda$ such that $\left\{\left[e_{i} \otimes e_{j}\right]: i, j \in \Lambda_{0}\right\}$ spans a dense subspace of $\mathcal{S}$. Let $\mathcal{H}_{0}$ be the separable Hilbert space spanned by $\left\{e_{i}: i \in \Lambda_{0}\right\}$. Then $\varphi\left(\mathcal{H}_{0} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}_{0}\right)$ is dense in $\mathcal{S}$.

From the above discussions, we have
Proposition 3.1.1. Let $\mathcal{S}$ be an operator space. Then there are a Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$ and a linear map $\Psi: \mathcal{H} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$ such that the image of $\Psi$ is dense in $\mathcal{S}$ and $\|\Psi(x \otimes y)\| \leq\|x\| \cdot\|y\|$, for all $x, y$ in $\mathcal{H}$. Moreover, we may choose $\mathcal{H}$ separable, when $\mathcal{S}$ is separable.

By Proposition 4.2.3 in [21], $\varphi$ is a completely quotient map and $\varphi^{*}: \mathcal{S}^{*} \rightarrow$ $B(\mathcal{H})$ is a dual representation of $\mathcal{S}^{*}$ (that is, $\varphi$ is a weak ${ }^{*}$-continuous and complete
isometry from $\mathcal{S}^{*}$ into $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$ ). We use $(\mathcal{S}, \varphi, \mathcal{H}, \xi)$ to denote a tuple of an operator space $\mathcal{S}$ and a dual representation $\varphi$ of the dual space $\mathcal{S}^{*}$ on a Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$ with a distinguished vector $\xi$, or $(\mathcal{S}, \mathcal{H}, \xi)$ to denote the tuple, when $\mathcal{S}^{*}$ is viewed as a subspace of $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$.

Let $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{S}_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ be such two tuples. Define

$$
\mathcal{W}=\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)\right) \widetilde{\otimes}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)\right)
$$

Let $\mathcal{M}$ be the subspace of $\mathcal{W}$ of all elements $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i} \in \mathcal{W}$ such that

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(T_{m}\right) x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0, \forall T_{j} \in \mathcal{S}_{i_{j}}^{*}, j=1,2, \cdots m, i_{1} \neq \cdots \neq i_{m}
$$

where $i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, m \in \mathbb{N}$, if $m>0 ; \lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(T_{m}\right)=I$, if $m=0$, and $\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle$ is the inner product in $\mathcal{H}$, where $(\mathcal{H}, \xi)=\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$. We define a functional on $\mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$ as follows. For $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right] \in \mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$, we define

$$
\left\|\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]\right\|:=\sup \left\{\left|\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle\right|: T \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*},\|T\| \leq 1\right\}
$$

where $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ is the ultra-weak operator topology closure of the linear $\operatorname{span} \mathcal{L}$ of

$$
\left\{\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(T_{m}\right): T_{j} \in \mathcal{S}_{i_{j}}^{*}, j=1,2, \cdots m, i_{1} \neq \cdots \neq i_{m}, i_{1}, \cdots, i_{m} \in\{1,2\}\right\}
$$

where $m=0,1,2, \cdots$. First, we should verify that the functional $\|\cdot\|$ is well defined. Suppose $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right] \in \mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$ is zero, then, by definition,

$$
T\left(\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0
$$

for all $T \in \mathcal{L}$. Therefore, $T\left(\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]\right)=0$, for all $T \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$, since $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}$ is continuous with respect to ultra-weak operator topology and $\mathcal{L}$ is dense in $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ with respect to this topology. Thus, $\left\|\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]\right\|=0$. Moreover, it is easy to verify that $\|\cdot\|$ is a norm on $\mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$.

Since $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ is a norm closed subspace of $B(\mathcal{H})$, where $\mathcal{H}$ is the free product of $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{2}$, and the completion of $\mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$ with respect to the norm $\|\cdot\|$ defined
above is a norm closed subspace of the dual space of $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$, the completion has the operator space structure induced from $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}\right)^{*}$.

Now we are in a position to give the definition of the (reduced) free product of operator spaces.

Definition 3.1.2. Let $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{S}_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ be two tuples. The completion of $\mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$ with respect to the norm $\|\cdot\|$ defined above with the operator space structure described before the definition is called the (reduced) free product of operator spaces $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$, denoted by $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{S}_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$, briefly, by $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$.

The following result shows that we can answer the question affirmatively asked by E. Effros by the (reduced) free product introduced above.

Theorem 3.1.3. Let $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}, \omega_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}, \omega_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ be two $W^{*}$-tuple, and $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*}$ and $\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ be the preduals of von Neumann algebras $\mathcal{R}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{2}$, respectively. Then, as operator spaces,

$$
\left(\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)=\left(\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}, \omega_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}, \omega_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)\right)_{*}
$$

Proof. Let $(\mathcal{H}, \xi)$ be the free product of $\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$,

$$
\mathcal{T}=\left\{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}: x_{i}, y_{i} \in \mathcal{H}, \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(\left\|x_{i}\right\|^{2}+\left\|y_{i}\right\|^{2}\right)<\infty\right\}
$$

Let

$$
\mathcal{R}^{\perp}=\left\{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}} \in \mathcal{T}: \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}(A)=0, \forall A \in \mathcal{R}\right\}
$$

where $\mathcal{R}=\mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2}$ is the reduced free product of von Neumann algebras $\mathcal{R}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{2}$. Then $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}=\mathcal{T} / \mathcal{R}^{\perp}$ (see Section 7.4 in [34]). Now we prove that the reduced free product of $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*}$ and $\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ is $\mathcal{T} / \mathcal{R}^{\perp}$. Recall that $\mathcal{L}$ in the definition of free product of operator spaces is the linear span of

$$
\left\{\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(A_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(A_{m}\right): A_{j} \in \mathcal{R}_{i_{j}}, j=1,2, \cdots, m, i_{1} \neq \cdots \neq i_{m}, i_{1}, \cdots, i_{m} \in\{1,2\}\right\}
$$

where $m \in \mathbb{N}$. Note that $\mathcal{R}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{2}$ are unital ${ }^{*}$-algebras and $\lambda_{i}$ is ${ }^{*}$-isomorphism, for $i=1,2$. Thus, $\mathcal{L}$ is a unital ${ }^{*}$-sub-algebra of $B(\mathcal{H})$. Hence, $\mathcal{R}_{1} \odot \mathcal{R}_{2}$ in
the construction of free products of operator spaces is the von Neumann algebra generated by $\lambda_{1}\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)$ and $\lambda_{2}\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)$, that is, $\mathcal{R}_{1} \odot \mathcal{R}_{2}=\mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2}$. It follows that

$$
\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*} *\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*} \subseteq \mathcal{T} / \mathcal{R}^{\perp}
$$

On the other hand, for $x=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}} \in \mathcal{T}$, let $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{\left.x_{i}, y_{i}\right]}\right]$ be the image of $x$ in $\in \mathcal{T} / \mathcal{R}^{\perp}=\left(\mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$, we have $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}\right] \in\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*} *\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left|\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}(A)-\sum_{i=1}^{n} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}(A)\right|=\left|\sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}(A)\right| \\
& \leq \sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty}\left\|x_{i}\right\| \cdot\left\|y_{i}\right\| \leq \sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty}\left(\left\|x_{i}\right\|^{2}+\left\|y_{i}\right\|^{2}\right) \\
& \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty, \forall A \in \mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2},\|A\| \leq 1$. It implies that $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} w_{x_{i}, y_{i}}\right] \in\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*} *\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$.
By our Definition 3.1.2, $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*} *\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ has operator space structure induced from $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2}\right)^{*}$. Let $\mathcal{A}$ be a von Neumann algebra on Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$ with predual $\mathcal{A}_{*}$. $\mathcal{A}_{*}$ has operator space structure by identifying $\mathcal{A}_{*} \cong \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}) / \mathcal{A}^{\perp}$. By Proposition 4.2.2 in [21], $\mathcal{A}$ is the operator space dual of $\mathcal{A}_{*}$. Furthermore, by Proposition 3.2.1 in [21], the canonical inclusion $\mathcal{A}_{*} \hookrightarrow \mathcal{A}^{*}$ is completely isometric. It implies that $\mathcal{A}_{*}$ has operator space structure induced from $\mathcal{A}^{*}$. Hence, $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1}\right)_{*} *\left(\mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ and $\left(\mathcal{R}_{1} * \mathcal{R}_{2}\right)_{*}$ have the same operator space structure.

Remark 3.1.4. Effros asked about the existence of the free product of the preduals of von Neumann algebras of type $I I_{1}$, but our result above answers the question affirmatively for general von Neumann algebras acting on separable Hilbert spaces.

### 3.2 Local Lifting Property of the Free Product

In this section, we define the freeness for a family of subspaces of a dual operator space. We show that the (reduced) free product of operator spaces does not preserve the local lifting property (Theorem 3.2.4). It is proved that operator spaces
with operator space local lifting property have certain property of completely isometrically embedding into their free product (Theorem 3.2.5 and Corollary 3.2.6).

We have known that the space $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ in the construction of the (reduced) free product of operator spaces is a natural generalization of free product of von Neumann algebras. As a natural generalization of freeness of von Neumann subalgebras in a von Neumann algebra (see Section 2.1), we shall define freeness for subspaces of a dual operator space.

Definition 3.2.1. Let $\left\{\mathcal{S}_{\lambda}: \lambda \in \Lambda\right\}$ be a family of $W^{*}$-closed subspaces of a dual operator spaces $\mathcal{S}$ acting on Hilbert spaces $\mathcal{H}$ with distinguished vectors $\xi$. We say $\mathcal{S}_{\lambda}, \lambda \in \Lambda$, are free in $\mathcal{S}$ with respect to vector state $\omega_{\xi}$ if

1. $T_{i_{1}} T_{i_{2}} \cdots T_{i_{n}} \in \mathcal{S}, \forall T_{i_{j}} \in \mathcal{S}_{i_{j}}, i_{j} \in \Lambda, i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{n}, n$ in $\mathbb{N}$;
2. $\omega_{\xi}\left(T_{i_{1}} T_{i_{2}} \cdots T_{i_{n}}\right)=0$, if $\omega_{\xi}\left(T_{i_{j}}\right)=0, T_{i_{j}} \in \mathcal{S}_{i_{j}}, i_{j} \in \Lambda, i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{n}, n$ in $\mathbb{N}$.

Generally, we say that a family $\left\{A_{\lambda}: A_{\lambda} \in \mathcal{S}, \lambda \in \Lambda\right\}$ is free in $\mathcal{S}$ if the $W^{*}$-closed subspaces $\mathcal{S}_{\lambda}$ generated by $A_{\lambda}, \lambda$ in $\Lambda$, are free in $\mathcal{S}$.

Remark 3.2.2. Let $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ be non-zero operator spaces. Let $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ be the dual operator spaces of $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ acting on Hilbert spaces $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{2}$ with distinguished vectors $\xi_{1}$ and $\xi_{2}$, respectively. Then $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ are free in $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ with respect to vector state $\omega_{\xi}$.

Proposition 3.2 in [19] states that a dual operator space $\mathcal{S}$ is injective if and only if there are an injective von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{R}$, a projection $P \in \mathcal{R}$, and a linearly completely isometric and $W^{*}$-homeomorphic map $\varphi: \mathcal{S} \rightarrow P \mathcal{R}(I-P)$. Now we prove that, for given injective dual operator spaces $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$, there exist realizations $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\varphi_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ of $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$, respectively, such that $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is not injective.

Theorem 3.2.3. Let $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ be non-zero injective dual operator spaces. Then $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is not injective for some realizations $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\varphi_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ of $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$, respectively.

Proof. By Proposition 3.2 in [19], there are $\mathcal{H}_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{2}$, injective von Neumann algebras $\mathcal{R}_{1} \subseteq \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}\right), \mathcal{R}_{2} \subseteq \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$, and projections $P_{i} \in \mathcal{R}_{i}, i=1,2$, such that $\mathcal{S}_{1} \cong P_{1} \mathcal{R}_{1}\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right), \mathcal{S}_{2} \cong P_{2} \mathcal{R}_{2}\left(I_{2}-P_{2}\right)$, where $\cong$ means "linearly completely isometric and $W^{*}$-homeomorphic". So, we can assume that $\mathcal{S}_{1}=P_{1} \mathcal{R}_{1}\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right), \mathcal{S}_{2}=$ $P_{2} \mathcal{R}_{2}\left(I_{2}-P_{2}\right)$. Take unit vectors $\xi_{1} \in \operatorname{Im}\left(P_{1}\right)$ and $\xi_{2} \in \operatorname{Im}\left(P_{2}\right)$ such that there is an operator $T_{i} \in \mathcal{R}_{i}$ satisfying $\left(I_{i}-P_{i}\right) T_{i} P_{i} \xi_{i} \neq 0, i=1,2$, where $\operatorname{Im}(P)$ is the image of operator $P$. Let $\xi_{1}$ and $\xi_{2}$ be the distinguished vectors of $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{2}$, respectively. Then, $X_{i} \xi_{i}=0$, for $X_{i}$ in $\mathcal{S}_{i}, i=1,2$. By the definition of reduced free product of von Neumann algebras (see [64]), there are natural representations $\lambda_{i}: B\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right) \rightarrow B(\mathcal{H})$, and $\lambda_{i}: \mathcal{R}_{i} \rightarrow \lambda_{i}\left(\mathcal{R}_{i}\right)$ is normal ${ }^{*}$-isomorphism, $i=1,2$. Therefore, we can assume that $\mathcal{R}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{2}$ are injective von Neumann algebras in $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})$, where $(\mathcal{H}, \xi)$ is $\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$, and $\mathcal{S}_{1}=P_{1} \mathcal{R}_{1}\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right)$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}=P_{2} \mathcal{R}_{2}\left(I_{2}-P_{2}\right)$ are free in $B(\mathcal{H})$. Thus, $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is the $W^{*}$-closure of the linear span of

$$
\{\alpha I: \alpha \in \mathbb{C}\} \cup\left\{P_{i_{1}} T_{i_{1}}\left(I-P_{i_{1}}\right) \cdots P_{i_{m}} T_{i_{m}}\left(I-P_{i_{m}}\right): T_{i_{j}} \in \mathcal{R}_{i_{j}}, i_{1} \neq \cdots \neq i_{m},\right\},
$$

where $i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, m \in \mathbb{N}$. It is easy to see that $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is a unital operator sub-algebra in $B(\mathcal{H})$. Proposition 15.15 in [48] states that the injective envelope $\mathcal{I}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)$ of $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is a $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebra and the natural inclusion from $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ into its envelope $\mathcal{I}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)$ is a complete isometry. Moreover,

$$
\mathcal{I}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)=\mathcal{I}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}+\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)^{*}\right)
$$

where $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)^{*}=\left\{X^{*}: X \in \mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right\}$. Let $\Phi: \mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}+\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)^{*} \rightarrow \mathcal{I}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)$ be the natural inclusion. If $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is injective, we have

$$
\Phi\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)=\Phi\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}+\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)^{*}\right)=\mathcal{I}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)
$$

Therefore, $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}=\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}+\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)^{*}$, since $\Phi$ is injective. Thus, $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is self-adjoint. On the other hand, we shall prove that $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is not self-adjoint. In fact, we have known that $\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1} \xi_{1} \neq 0$. So, $\left(I-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1} \xi \neq 0$, where $\xi$ is
the distinguished vector in $\mathcal{H}=\mathcal{H}_{1} * \mathcal{H}_{2}$. On the other hand, $P_{1} S_{1}\left(I-P_{1}\right) \xi=0$, for $S_{1}$ in $\mathcal{R}_{1}$. Moreover,

$$
P_{2} S_{2}\left(I-P_{2}\right) \xi=P_{2} S_{2}\left(I-P_{2}\right)\left(\xi_{2} \otimes \xi\right)=0, \forall S_{2} \in \mathcal{R}_{2}
$$

Therefore, if $\mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is self-adjoint, $\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1} \in \mathcal{S}_{1} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$. Thus, there is a net $\left\{X_{\alpha}\right\} \subset \mathcal{L}$ such that

$$
X_{\alpha} \xrightarrow{w *}\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1} .
$$

Then we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1} \xi, \eta\right\rangle=\lim _{\alpha}\left\langle X_{\alpha} \xi, \eta\right\rangle, \forall \eta \in \mathcal{H} . \tag{3.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the discussion above, $X_{\alpha} \in \mathbb{C} I$ (otherwise, the right side of (3.2.1) is zero, so $\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1} \xi=0$, which contradicts the choice of $\left.\xi\right)$. Thus, $0 \neq\left(I_{1}-P_{1}\right) T_{1} P_{1}$ is in $\mathbb{C} I$. This is impossible. Therefore, $\mathcal{S} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is not injective.

Recall that an operator space $\mathcal{S}$ is said to have the operator space local lifting property if for given an operator space $Y$, a closed subspace $M$ of $Y, q: Y \rightarrow Y / M$ the quotient map, a complete contraction $\varphi: \mathcal{S} \rightarrow Y / M$, and each finite dimensional subspace $E \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ and $\varepsilon>0$, there is a mapping $\varphi^{\prime}: E \rightarrow Y$ such that $\left\|\varphi^{\prime}\right\|_{c b}<1+\varepsilon$ and $q \circ \varphi^{\prime}=\left.\varphi\right|_{E}$ (see [4] and [14]). Now we show that $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$ does not have this property for some representations $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\varphi_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ of $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$, respectively, even if both $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ have this property.

Theorem 3.2.4. Let $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ be non-zero operator spaces with operator space local lifting property. Then there are realizations $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\varphi_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ of $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$, respectively, such that $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}, \varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{S}_{2}, \varphi_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ does not have operator space local lifting property.

Proof. Proposition 3.2 in [19] states that an operator space has locally lifting property if and only if its dual space is injective. Hence, $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ are injective dual operator spaces. By Theorem 3.2.3, $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ is not injective, for some representations $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\varphi_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$. Now we show that $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)^{*}=\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$. In fact,
the predual $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}\right)_{*}$ of $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$ is $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}) / \mathcal{N}$, where

$$
\mathcal{N}=\left\{T \in \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}): \operatorname{tr}(S T)=0, \forall S \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}\right\}
$$

by Proposition 4.2.2 in [21]. Note that

$$
\mathcal{W}=\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)\right) \widetilde{\otimes}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)\right) \subset \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}), \mathcal{M}=\mathcal{N} \cap \mathcal{W}
$$

there is an isometric injection $\psi: \mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2} \hookrightarrow\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}\right)_{*}$. On the other hand, $\mathcal{W}$ is dense in $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H})$ with respect to the trace norm, therefore, $\mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$ is dense in $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}) / \mathcal{N}$. Hence, $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}=\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{H}) / \mathcal{N}=\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}\right)_{*}$, which does not have the operator space local lifting property.

Given unital $C^{*}$-algebras (or von Neumann algebras) $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{2}$, it is well known that there is a ${ }^{*}$-isomorphism from $\mathcal{A}_{1}\left(\right.$ or $\left.\mathcal{A}_{2}\right)$ into the free product $\mathcal{A}_{1} * \mathcal{A}_{2}$ (see [64]). Now we show that the free product of operator spaces has a similar property under certain conditions.

Theorem 3.2.5. Let $\left(\mathcal{S}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{S}_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ be two tuples. Given $j=1$ or 2 , let $\mathcal{S}_{j}^{0}$ be the closure of $V_{j}=\left\{\varphi_{j}(x): x=\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{j}^{0} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}_{j}^{0}, \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0\right\}$ in $\mathcal{S}_{j}$, where $\varphi_{j}: \mathcal{H}_{j} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}_{j} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}_{j}$ be the completely quotient map (see Proposition 3.1.1). If both $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ are non-zero operator spaces and $T_{i} \xi_{i}=0$, for all $T_{i}$ in $\mathcal{S}_{i}^{*}$ and $i=1,2$, then there is a complete isometry $\Phi_{1}\left(\right.$ or $\Phi_{2}$ ) from $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{0}$ (or $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{0}$ ) into $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$.

Proof. Without loss of generality, we prove only that there is a complete isometry from $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{0}$ into $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$. Define $\Phi_{1}: V_{1} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$ as follows. For $\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right) \in V_{1}$, we define $\Phi_{1}\left(\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right)\right)=\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right] \in \mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$, where $[x]$ is the image of $x \in \mathcal{H}_{1}^{0} \widetilde{\otimes} \mathcal{H}_{1}^{0}$ in $\mathcal{W} / \mathcal{M}$. We first show that this map is well-defined and one to one. It is obvious that it is one to one, i. e., $\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right)=0$ in $\mathcal{S}_{1}$, if $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]=0$ in $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$. Conversely, suppose $\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right)=0$ in $\mathcal{S}_{1}$, now we show that $\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]=0$ in $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$. In fact, for $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{1}^{0} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{1}^{0}$, and $T_{j} \in \mathcal{S}_{i_{j}}^{*}, i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{m}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}$, we have

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(T_{m}\right) x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m-1}}\left(T_{m-1}\right)\left(T_{m} x_{i}\right)^{0}, y\right\rangle \\
& +\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T_{m} x_{i}, \xi_{i_{m}}\right\rangle\left\langle\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m-1}}\left(T_{m-1}\right) \xi, y_{i}\right\rangle \\
& =0
\end{aligned}
$$

if $i_{m}=1, m>1$ and $m \in \mathbb{N}$ (since $T_{i} \xi_{i}=0$, for all $T_{i} \in \mathcal{S}_{i}^{*}, i=1,2$ ), where $(T x)^{0}=T x-\left\langle T x, \xi_{i}\right\rangle \xi_{i}$, for $T \in \mathcal{S}_{i}^{*} \subseteq \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right), x \in \mathcal{H}_{i}, \xi_{i}$ is the distinguished vector and $i=1,2$. Similarly, we have

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(T_{m}\right) x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0
$$

if $i_{m} \neq 1$ and $m \geq 1, m \in \mathbb{N}$. It follows that $\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0$, for all $X \in \mathcal{L}$, where $\mathcal{L}$ is the linear span of

$$
\mathbb{C} I \cup\left\{\lambda_{i_{1}}\left(T_{1}\right) \cdots \lambda_{i_{m}}\left(T_{m}\right): T_{j} \in \mathcal{S}_{1}, i_{1} \neq \cdots \neq i_{m}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, m=1,2, \cdots\right\}
$$

Hence, $\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0$, for all $T \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$, the weak ${ }^{*}$-closure of $\mathcal{L}$, since $\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}$, as a linear functional on $\mathcal{L}$, is weak ${ }^{*}$-continuous. Hence, the map $\Psi$ of $V_{1}$ into $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is well-defined. Moreover, for $x=\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right) \in V_{i}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right]\right\|_{\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}} & =\sup \left\{\left|\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle\right|: T \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*},\|T\| \leq 1\right\} \\
& =\sup \left\{\left|\sum_{i=1}^{n} T x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right|: T \in \mathcal{L},\|T\| \leq 1\right\} \\
& =\sup \left\{\left|\sum_{i=1}^{n} T x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right|: T \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*},\|T\| \leq 1\right\} \\
& =\left\|\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{S}_{1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, the mapping $\Phi$ of $V_{1}$ into $S_{1} * S_{2}$ is an isometry. Therefore, $\Phi$ can be extended to be an isometry from $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{0}$ into $\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$. Now we show that $\Phi$ is a complete isometry. Proposition 3.2.1 in [21] says that the canonical embedding $\imath: \mathcal{S}_{1} \rightarrow\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}\right)^{* *}$ is completely isometric. Thus,

$$
M_{n}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{0}\right) \subseteq M_{n}\left(\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}\right)^{* *}\right) \cong \mathcal{C B}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}, M_{n}\right),
$$

where $\mathcal{C B}\left(S_{1}^{*}, M_{n}\right)$ is the space of all completely bounded maps from operator space $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ into the space $M_{n}$ of all $n \times n$ complex matrices and $\cong$ means a linear isomorphism (see Section 3.2 in [21]), $n \in \mathbb{N}$. For $X \in M_{n}\left(S_{1}^{0}\right)$, we have

$$
\|X\|_{M_{n}\left(S_{1}^{0}\right)}=\|X\|_{\mathcal{C B}\left(S_{1}^{*}, M_{n}\right)}=\|X\|_{\mathcal{C B}\left(\lambda_{1}\left(S_{1}^{*}\right), M_{n}\right)} .
$$

On the other hand, we have proved that, for $\varphi_{1}(x)=\varphi_{1}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i}\right) \in V_{1}$,

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle T x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0
$$

if $T \in \mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}-\lambda_{1}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}\right)$. Hence, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left\|\Phi_{1}(X)\right\|_{M_{n}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}\right)}=\left\|\Phi_{1}(X)\right\|_{M_{n}\left(\left(S_{1}^{*} \odot S_{2}^{*}\right)^{*}\right)} \\
&=\left\|\Phi_{1}(X)\right\|_{\mathcal{C B}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*} \odot \mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}, M_{n}\right)}=\|X\|_{\mathcal{C B}\left(\lambda_{1}\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}\right), M_{n}\right)} \\
&=\|X\|_{M_{n}\left(S_{1}^{0}\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $\Phi: \mathcal{S}_{1}^{0} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}_{1} * \mathcal{S}_{2}$ is completely isometric.
By theorems 3.4 and 3.5, we can get the following corollary, which provides a kind of examples of operator spaces that satisfy the conclusion of Theorem 3.5.

Corollary 3.2.6. Let $\mathcal{S}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}$ be non-zero operator spaces with the operator space local lifting property. Then there exist dual representations $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\varphi_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)$ of dual spaces $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{*}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{*}$, respectively, such that there is a complete isometry from $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{0}$ (or $\mathcal{S}_{2}^{0}$ ) to $\left(\mathcal{S}_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{1}, \xi_{1}\right) *\left(\mathcal{S}_{2}, \mathcal{H}_{2}, \xi_{2}\right)$ (see Theorem 3.5 for $\mathcal{S}_{1}^{0}$ (or $\left.\mathcal{S}_{2}^{0}\right)$ ).

### 3.3 An example

Given $C^{*}$-algebras $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{2}$, we can construct two reduced free products for them. One is the $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebra free product, the other is the operator space free product. A natural question is that whether the two reduced free products are the same operator space. Moreover, is the free product for operator spaces a
generalization of free products for $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebras? In this section, we shall present an example to show that the $C^{*}$-algebra reduced free product of two $C^{*}$-algebras may be contractively isomorphic to a proper subspace of the operator space reduced free product of the two $C^{*}$-algebras. So, we see that the operator space reduced free product is "bigger" than the $C^{*}$-algebra reduced free product.

Theorem 3.3.1. Let $V_{1}$ and $V_{2}$ be two dimensional unital $C^{*}$-algebras. Then there are a reduced free product $V_{1} * V_{2}$ of $C^{*}$-algebras $V_{1}$ and $V_{2}$ and a reduced free product $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$ of operator spaces $V_{1}$ and $V_{2}$ such that $V_{1} * V_{2}$ is contractively isomorphic to a proper subspace of $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$.

Proof. Let $V$ be the two dimensional C*-algebra. Without loss of generality, we can assume that $V_{i}=C_{r}^{*}\left(\mathbf{G}_{i}\right)$, the reduced group $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebra of group $\mathrm{G}_{i}$, where $i=1,2$, and $\mathbf{G}_{1}=\left\{I, v_{1}\right\}$ and $\mathbf{G}_{2}=\left\{I, v_{2}\right\}$ are two free copies of the group $\mathbb{Z}_{2}$. That is, $\left\{v_{1}, v_{2}\right\}$ is a free family of unitary operators of order 2 . Then the reduced free product $V_{1} * V_{2}$ of $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebras $V_{1}$ and $V_{2}$ is
$\operatorname{span}\left\{I, v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots\right\}^{-\|\cdot\|} \subseteq \mathcal{B}\left(l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)\right)$,
where $\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the free product of group $\mathbb{Z}_{2}$ with itself. The dual space of $V_{1}$ (or $V_{2}$ ) is

$$
l_{2}^{1}=\left\{x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right): x_{1}, x_{2} \in \mathbb{C},\|x\|=\left|x_{1}\right|+\left|x_{2}\right|\right\} .
$$

Since $V$ is an abelian $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebra, by Proposition 3.3 .1 in [21], $V$ is $\min l_{2}^{\infty}$, where $l_{2}^{\infty}$ is the two dimensional sequence space with $l^{\infty}$ norm. Therefore, $V^{*}=\max l_{2}^{1}=$ $\min l_{2}^{1}=\operatorname{span}\{I, u\} \subset C(\mathbb{T})$, where $C(\mathbb{T})$ is the $\mathrm{C}^{*}$-algebra of all continuous functions on the unit disk $\mathbb{T}$ of the complex plane, $I$ is the constant function $I(t)=1, \forall t \in \mathbb{T}$, and $u$ is the generator of $C(\mathbb{T})$ (see Section 3.3 in [21]). Let $\mathcal{H}_{1}=\mathcal{H}_{2}=L^{2}(\mathbb{T})$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*} & =\operatorname{span}\left\{I, u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots\right\}^{-W^{*}} \\
& \subset \mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{F}_{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $u_{1}$ and $u_{2}$ are the generators of free group $\mathbb{F}_{2}, "-W^{* "}$ means the ultraweak operator topological closure. By the definition of the reduced free product of operator spaces (see Section 3.1), the reduced free product $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}=\left(V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}\right)_{*}$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{S} & =\operatorname{span}\left\{u_{1} \otimes u_{1}, u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}\right. \\
j & =1,2, \cdots, k, k=1,2, \cdots\} \subset l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right) \widetilde{\otimes} l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

Moreover, let

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{M} & =\left(V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}\right)^{\perp} \\
& =\left\{\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \otimes y_{i} \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right) \tilde{\otimes} l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right): \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left\langle A x_{i}, y_{i}\right\rangle=0, \forall A \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $x=\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}} \in \mathcal{S} \cap \mathcal{M}, i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}$ and $A=u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}} \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}$, we have

$$
A(x)=\alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}=0 .
$$

Therefore, $x=0$. Hence, we may identity $\mathcal{S}$ with its image in $l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right) \widetilde{\otimes} l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right) / \mathcal{M}$, and regard $\mathcal{S}$ as a subspace of $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}=\left(V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}\right)_{*}$.

Now we show that $\mathcal{S}$ is dense in $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. By Hahn-Banach Theorem, it is sufficient to show that for all $A \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}, A=0$ if $A(x)=0, \forall x \in \mathcal{S}$. In fact, let $\mathcal{W}_{n}$ be the closed subspace of $l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right)$ generated by

$$
\left\{e, u_{i_{1}}^{\delta_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}^{\delta_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, \delta_{j} \in \mathbb{Z},\left|\delta_{j}\right| \leq n, j=1,2, \cdots k, k \leq n\right\}
$$

where $e$ is the unit of group $\mathbb{F}_{2}$, and $P_{n}$ be the projection from $l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right)$ onto $\mathcal{W}_{n}$. Given $A \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}$ with $\left.A\right|_{\mathcal{S}}=0$, there is a net

$$
B_{\lambda} \in \operatorname{span}\left\{I, u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots\right\},
$$

for $\lambda \in \Lambda$, such that $\lim _{\lambda} B_{\lambda}=A$ in the ultra-weak operator topology. Let $B_{\lambda}=\sum \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda} u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}$. For $u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}} \in \mathcal{S}$, we have

$$
0=A\left(u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}}\right)=\lim _{\lambda} B_{\lambda}\left(u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}}\right)=\lim _{\lambda} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda} .
$$

Hence, given $n \in \mathbb{N}, \lim _{\lambda} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda}=0$ uniformly, for $k \leq n$. Now, for $n \in \mathbb{N}$, and $\gamma, \gamma^{\prime} \in \mathcal{W}_{n}$, where

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \gamma=\sum_{\mid \delta_{j} \leq n, l \leq n} \gamma_{\left(j_{1}, \delta_{1}\right), \cdots,\left(j_{1}, \delta_{l}\right)} u_{j_{1}}^{\delta_{1}} \cdots u_{j_{i}}^{\delta_{l}}, \\
& \gamma^{\prime}=\sum_{\left|\delta_{j}\right| \leq n, l \leq n} \gamma_{\left.\left(j_{1}, \delta_{1}\right), \cdots,\left(j, \delta_{l}\right)\right)_{j_{1}}^{\prime} \delta_{1} \cdots u_{j_{i}}^{\delta_{l}},},
\end{aligned}
$$

we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\left\langle P_{n} A P_{n} \gamma, \gamma^{\prime}\right)\right| \\
= & \lim _{\lambda}\left|\left\langle P_{n} B_{\lambda} P_{n} \gamma, \gamma^{\prime}\right\rangle\right| \\
\leq & \lim _{\lambda} \sum_{k+l \leq n, i_{k} \neq j_{1}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda} \gamma_{\left.\left(j_{1}, \delta_{1}\right), \cdots, j_{j}, \delta_{l}\right)} \overline{\gamma_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}\left(j_{1}, \delta_{1}\right), \cdots,\left(j_{1}, \delta_{l}\right)}^{\prime}} \\
+ & \sum_{1 \leq l \leq k \leq n} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda} \gamma_{\left(i_{k},-1\right), \cdots,\left(i_{k-l+1},-1\right)} \overline{\gamma_{i_{1}, \cdots i_{k-l}}^{\prime}} \\
+ & \sum_{\delta_{0} \neq-1, k-l+l^{\prime} \leq n, j_{1} \neq i_{k-l}, l \leq k \leq n}\left(\beta_{i_{1}, \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda} \gamma_{\left.\left(i_{k},-1\right), \cdots,\left(i_{k-l+1},-1\right),\left(i_{k-l}, \delta_{0}\right),\left(j_{1}, \delta_{1}\right), \cdots,\left(j_{l}, \delta_{\left.l_{l}\right)}\right)\right)}\right. \\
& \cdot\left(\overline{\gamma_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k-l-1}}^{\prime}\left(i_{k-l}, \delta_{0}+1\right)\left(j_{1}, \delta_{1}\right), \cdots,\left(j_{1}, \delta_{l}\right)}\right) \mid \\
\leq & \lim _{\lambda} \sup \left\{\left|\beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{\lambda}\right| 3 n^{1 / 2}\|\gamma\| \cdot\left\|\gamma^{\prime}\right\|: k \leq 2 n\right\} \\
= & 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

It flows that $P_{n} A P_{n}=0, \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$. Note that $\lim _{\lambda} P_{n}=I$ in the strong operator topology. Therefore, $\forall \varepsilon>0$ and $\gamma, \gamma^{\prime} \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right)$, there are a $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\gamma_{n}=$ $P_{n} \gamma, \gamma_{n}^{\prime}=P_{n} \gamma^{\prime} \in \mathcal{W}_{n}$ such that $\left\|\gamma-\gamma_{n}\right\|<\varepsilon,\left\|\gamma^{\prime}-\gamma_{n}^{\prime}\right\|<\varepsilon$. Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\left\langle A \gamma, \gamma^{\prime}\right\rangle\right| & =\left|\left\langle A\left(\gamma_{n}+\left(\gamma-\gamma_{n}\right)\right), \gamma_{n}^{\prime}+\left(\gamma^{\prime}-\gamma_{n}^{\prime}\right)\right\rangle\right| \\
& \leq\left|\left\langle A\left(\gamma-\gamma_{n}\right),\left(\gamma^{\prime}-\gamma_{n}^{\prime}\right)\right\rangle\right|+\left|\left\langle A \gamma_{n},\left(\gamma^{\prime}-\gamma_{n}^{\prime}\right)\right\rangle\right|+\left|\left\langle A\left(\gamma-\gamma_{n}\right), \gamma^{\prime}\right\rangle\right| \\
& \leq\|A\| \cdot\left\|\gamma_{n}\right\| \cdot\left\|\gamma^{\prime}-\gamma_{n}^{\prime}\right\|+\|A\| \cdot\left\|\gamma^{\prime}\right\| \cdot\left\|\gamma-\gamma_{n}\right\|+\|A\| \varepsilon^{2} \\
& \leq \varepsilon\|A\|\left(\|\gamma\|+\left\|\gamma^{\prime}\right\|+\varepsilon\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

It implies that $\left\langle A \gamma, \gamma^{\prime}\right\rangle=0$. So, $A=0$. It follows that $\mathcal{S}$ is dense in $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$.

Let $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}=\operatorname{span}\left\{e, v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots, k, k=\right.$ $1,2, \cdots\}$. It is obvious that $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}$ is a dense subspace of $V_{1} * V_{2}$. Define a linear mapping $\Phi: \mathcal{S}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$ by $\Phi(e)=u_{1} \otimes u_{1}, \Phi\left(v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}}\right)=u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}}$, for any $i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots, k, k=1,2, \cdots$. Obviously, $\Phi$ is bijective. For $x=\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}} \in \mathcal{S}^{\prime}$, by definitions,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|x\|= & \sup \left\{\left|\left\langle x \gamma, \gamma^{\prime}\right\rangle\right|: \gamma, \gamma^{\prime} \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right),\|\gamma\| \leq 1,\left\|\gamma^{\prime}\right\| \leq 1\right\} \\
= & \sup \left\{\left|\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|: \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}=\sum_{l=0, i_{k} \neq j_{1}}^{\infty} \gamma_{j_{1} \cdots j_{l}} \overline{\gamma_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k} j_{1} \cdots j_{l}}^{\prime}}\right. \\
& +\sum_{l=1}^{k-1} \gamma_{i_{k} \cdots i_{k-l+1}} \overline{\gamma_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k-l}}^{\prime}}+\sum_{l=0, i_{1} \neq j_{1}}^{\infty} \gamma_{i_{k} \cdots i_{1} j_{1} \cdots j_{l}} \overline{\gamma_{j_{1} \cdots j_{l}}^{\prime}}, \\
\gamma= & \sum \gamma_{j_{1} \cdots j_{l}} v_{j_{1}} \cdots v_{j_{k}}, \gamma^{\prime}=\sum \gamma_{j_{1} \cdots j_{l}}^{\prime} v_{j_{1}} \cdots v_{j_{k}} \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right), \\
\|\gamma\| \leq & \left.1,\left\|\gamma^{\prime}\right\| \leq 1\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\Phi(x)\| & =\sup \left\{|A(\Phi(x))|: A \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*},\|A\| \leq 1\right\} \\
& =\sup \left\{\left|\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\left\langle A u_{i_{k+1}}, u_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k+1}}\right\rangle\right|: A \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*},\|A\| \leq 1\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $A=\sum \beta_{j_{1} \cdots j_{l}} u_{j_{1}} \cdots u_{j_{l}} \in \Gamma$, where $\Gamma$ is the linear span of

$$
\left\{u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots, k=1,2, \cdots\right\}
$$

and $\|A\| \leq 1$, we have

$$
A(\Phi(x))=\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} .
$$

Note that

$$
\left(\sum\left|\beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}=\|A\|_{l^{2}\left(\mathbb{F}_{2}\right)} \leq\|A\| \leq 1 .
$$

Now, let $\gamma=e, \gamma^{\prime}=\sum \overline{\beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}} v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}} \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$, we have

$$
\left\langle x \gamma, \gamma^{\prime}\right\rangle=\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}},\|\gamma\|=1,\left\|\gamma^{\prime}\right\|=\left(\sum\left|\beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \leq 1 .
$$

Hence,

$$
\sup \left\{|A(\Phi(x))|: A \in \operatorname{span}\left\{u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}\right.\right.
$$

$$
j=1,2, \cdots, k=1,2, \cdots\},\|A\| \leq 1\} \leq\|x\|
$$

Note that there is a sequence $\left\{A_{n}\right\}$ of operators in $V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}$ with $\left\|A_{n}\right\| \leq 1$ such that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|A_{n}(\Phi(x))\right|=\|\Phi(x)\|$. Moreover, for $A \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*} \subset \mathcal{L}_{F_{2}},\|A\| \leq 1$, by Kaplansky density theorem, there is a net $\left\{B_{\lambda}: \lambda \in \Lambda\right\}$ of elements in $\mathbb{C} F_{2}$, the group algebra of group $\mathbb{F}_{2}$, such that $\lim _{\lambda} B_{\lambda}=A$ in the weak operator topology, and $\left\|B_{\lambda}\right\| \leq 1, \forall \lambda \in \Lambda$. Therefore, $A(\Phi(x))=\lim _{\lambda} B_{\lambda}(\Phi(x))$. Hence,

$$
\|\Phi(x)\|=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|B_{n}(\Phi(x))\right\|
$$

for a sequence $\left\{B_{n}\right\}$ in $\mathbb{C} F_{2}$ with $\left\|B_{n}\right\| \leq 1$. Let $B_{n}=\sum \beta_{\left(j_{1}^{n}, \delta_{1}^{n}\right) \cdots\left(j_{l}^{n}, \delta_{l}^{n}\right)}^{n} u_{j_{1}^{n}}^{\delta_{1}^{n}} \cdots u_{i_{l}^{n}}^{\delta_{n}^{n}}$, we have

$$
B_{n}(\Phi(x))=\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{n}
$$

and

$$
\left(\sum\left|\beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \leq\left(\sum\left|\beta_{\left(j_{1}^{n}, \delta_{1}^{n}\right) \cdots\left(j_{n}^{n}, \delta_{l}^{n}\right)}^{n}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \leq\left\|B_{n}\right\| \leq 1
$$

It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\Phi(x)\| & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|B_{n}(\Phi(x))\right\| \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \| \sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}^{n} \mid \\
& \leq \sup \left\{|A(\Phi(x))|: A \in \operatorname{span}\left\{u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}\right.\right. \\
& j=1,2, \cdots, k=1,2, \cdots\},\|A\| \leq 1\} \\
& \leq\|x\|
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $\Phi$ is contractive, and we can extend $\Phi$ to be a contractive mapping from $V_{1} * V_{2}$ into $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. Now we show that $\Phi: V_{1} * V_{2} \rightarrow \mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$ is injective. For $x \in \mathcal{S}^{\prime}$, define $\|\Phi(x)\|^{\prime}=\|x\|$. Let $\overline{\mathcal{S}}$ be the closure of $\mathcal{S}$ with respect to norm $\|\cdot\|^{\prime}$, then $\overline{\mathcal{S}}$, as a Banach spaces, is isomorphic to $V_{1} * V_{2}$. Now we prove that $\overline{\mathcal{S}} \subseteq \mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. For $y \in \overline{\mathcal{S}}$, there are $x_{n} \in \mathcal{S}^{\prime}$ such that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|y-\Phi\left(x_{n}\right)\right\|^{\prime}=0$. Therefore, there is a $x \in V_{1} * V_{2}$ such that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|x-x_{n}\right\|=0$. It implies that

$$
\|y-\Phi(x)\|=\left\|y-\Phi\left(x_{n}\right)-\Phi\left(x-x_{n}\right)\right\|
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq\left\|y-\Phi\left(x_{n}\right)\right\|+\left\|x-x_{n}\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|y-\Phi\left(x_{n}\right)\right\|^{\prime}+\left\|x-x_{n}\right\| \\
& \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow 0$. Hence, $\overline{\mathcal{S}} \subseteq \mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. Moreover,

$$
\|y\|_{\nu_{1} * \nu_{2}}=\|\Phi(x)\| \nu_{1_{1} * \nu_{2}}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\Phi\left(x_{n}\right)\right\| \leq\left\|x_{n}\right\|=\|x\| .
$$

Hence, $\Phi$ is an injective contractive mapping from $V_{1} * V_{2}$ into $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$.
Now we show that $\Phi\left(V_{1} * V_{2}\right) \neq \mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. Let $\mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}}$ be the group von Neumann algebra of group $\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, then $V_{1} * V_{2} \varsubsetneqq \mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}}$. Now we consider to extend $\Phi$ to the space $\mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}}$. By Theorem 6.7.2 in [34], for each $L \in \mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}}$, there is an $x=\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}} \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$ such that $L=L_{x}$. Let

$$
y_{n}=\sum_{k \leq n} \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k+1}} \in \Phi\left(V_{1} * V_{2}\right), n \in \mathbb{N}
$$

We shall show that $\left\{y_{n}: n=1,2, \cdots\right\}$ is a Cauchy sequence in $\mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. In fact, $\left\{x_{n}=\sum_{k \leq n} \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}}\right\}_{n=0}^{\infty}$ is a Cauchy sequence in $l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$, since $x=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} x_{n}$ in the norm of $l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$. Hence, for $\forall \varepsilon>0$, there is an $N$ such that $\left(\sum_{k_{1} \leq k \leq k_{2}}\left|\alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}<\varepsilon$, whenever $N<k_{1}<k_{2}$. Now, for $k_{1}, k_{2} \in \mathbb{N}$ with $N<k_{1}<k_{2}$, and $B=\sum \beta_{j_{1} \cdots j_{t}} u_{j_{1}} \cdots u_{j_{t}} \in \operatorname{span}\left\{I, u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq\right.$ $\left.i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots\right\} \subset V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}$ with $\|B\| \leq 1$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B\left(y_{k_{2}}-y_{k_{2}}\right)\right| & =\left|B \sum_{k_{1} \leq k \leq k_{2}} \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}} u_{i_{k+1}}\right| \\
& =\left|\sum_{k_{1} \leq k \leq k_{2}} \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} \beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right| \\
& \leq\left(\sum_{k_{1} \leq k \leq k_{2}}\left|\alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\sum_{k_{1} \leq k \leq k_{2}}\left|\beta_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \\
& \leq \varepsilon\left\|\sum \beta_{j_{1} \cdots j_{l}} u_{j_{1}} \cdots u_{j_{l} l}\right\| l_{l^{2}} \\
& \leq \varepsilon\|B\| \leq \varepsilon .
\end{aligned}
$$

It implies that

$$
\left\|y_{k_{2}}-y_{k_{2}}\right\|=\sup \left\{\left|B\left(y_{k_{2}}-y_{k_{2}}\right)\right|: B \in \operatorname{span}\left\{I, u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}\right.\right.
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.\left.i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots\right\},\|B\| \leq 1\right\} \\
\leq & \varepsilon
\end{aligned}
$$

So, we can define $\widetilde{\Phi}(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} y_{n} \in \mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}$. For $x \in V_{1} * V_{2}$, there is a sequence $\left\{x_{n}\right\}$ of elements in $\operatorname{span}\left\{I, v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}}: i_{1} \neq i_{2} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}, i_{j} \in\{1,2\}, j=1,2, \cdots\right\}$ such that $\lim _{n}\left\|x-x_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)\right)}=0$, so, $\lim _{n}\left\|x-x_{n}\right\|_{l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)}=0$. Hence,

$$
\Phi(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \Phi\left(x_{n}\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \widetilde{\Phi}\left(x_{n}\right)=\widetilde{\Phi}(x)
$$

Hence, $\widetilde{\Phi}$ is a generalization of $\Phi$. Finally, we show that $\widetilde{\Phi}$ is injective. Suppose that there is an $x \in l^{2}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$ such that $L_{x} \in \mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}}$ and $\widetilde{\Phi}\left(L_{x}\right)=0$. Let $x=$ $\sum \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} v_{i_{1}} \cdots v_{i_{k}}$ and $y_{n}=\sum_{k \leq n} \alpha_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}} u_{i_{k+1}} \otimes u_{i_{1}} \cdots u_{i_{k}}$, we have $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|y_{n}\right\|=0$. Hence, for any $i_{1}^{0} \neq i_{2}^{0} \neq \cdots \neq i_{k}^{0}, B=u_{i_{1}^{0}} \cdots u_{i_{k}^{0}} \in V_{1}^{*} \odot V_{2}^{*}$, we have

$$
0=B\left(\widetilde{\Phi}\left(L_{x}\right)\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} B y_{n}=\alpha_{i_{1}^{0} \cdots i_{k}^{0}}
$$

It follows that $L_{x}=0$, that is, $\widetilde{\Phi}$ is injective. Hence, we get

$$
\Phi\left(V_{1} * V_{2}\right) \subsetneq \widetilde{\Phi}\left(\mathcal{L}_{\mathbb{Z}_{2} * \mathbb{Z}_{2}}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{V}_{1} * \mathcal{V}_{2}
$$

## Chapter 4

## FREE MARKOV PROCESSES

This chapter is devoted to the study of free Markov processes.
This chapter is organized as follows. In Section 4.1, a notion of weak Markov processes in $W^{*}$-probability spaces is defined in an explicit way similar to that of classical Markov processes in probability theory (Definition 4.1.1). We give some sufficient and necessary conditions for a process of noncommutative random variables to have the weak Markov property (Theorem 4.1.3), which are Parallel to those for a stochastic process to have Markov property in classical probability. We show that weak Markov processes have certain transition functions. In the commutative case, having the transition functions is the same as having Markov property (Corollary 4.1.4).

Section 4.2 is devoted to the study of free Markov processes of (unbounded) random variables. We prove that processes with free additive (or multiplicative) increments are free Markov processes (Theorem 4.2.6 and Theorem 4.2.7). It is shown that every free Markov process of bounded self-adjoint operators in a $W^{*}$ probability space is a weak Markov process (Theorem 4.2.8).

Examples of Free Brownian motion were introduced and explored by R. Speicher [57] and P. Biane [8]. Together in [10] and [11], they studied the solutions to free stochastic differential equations driven by free Brownian motion. They prove that the solutions satisfy certain free Markov property with resect to some filtration. In Section 4.3, we shall consider similar equations driven by free Lévy
processes (of bounded random variables). We prove the existence and uniquencss of the solution to this system of the equations (Theorem 4.3.6). We show also that the solution of the system of free stochastic differential equations is free Markov process (in general, of random variables with un-compactly supported distributions) (Theorem 4.3.8 and Theorem 4.3.9). The proof of our result relies on a free Burkholder-Gundy type inequality in $L^{2}$-norm (for the Lévy case) proved by M. Anshelevich [1]. A similar inequality in operator norm for stochastic integrals with respect to free Brownian motion was obtained in [10].

### 4.1 Weak Markov processes

An analogue of the notion of markov processes in non-commutative probability theory is the following notion of weak Markov process.

Definition 4.1.1. Let $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be a $W^{*}$-probability space, $\left(X_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ a family of selfadjoint operators in $\mathcal{A}$. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{s}: s \leq t\right\}, \mathcal{A}_{=t}=W^{*}\left(X_{t}\right)$ and $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}=$ $W^{*}\left\{X_{s}: s \geq t\right\}$. We say $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process (or it has a weak Markov property) in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$, if

$$
\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A B)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A) \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B), \forall A \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, B \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t},
$$

where $\mathbf{E}_{=t t}: \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{=t}$ is the trace preserving conditional expectation onto $\mathcal{A}_{=t}$.
The following result shows that, in the commutative case, weak Markov property in our Definition 4.1.1 is the Markov property in classical probability. We shall show in next section that free Markov processes in Voiculescu sense have the weak Markov property (Theorem 4.2.8).

Theorem 4.1.2. A family $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of self-adjoint elements in the abelian von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A}=L^{\infty}(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, P)$ is a weak Markov process in sense of Definition 4.1.1 if and only if $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a Markov process in classical sense.

Proof. Let $f \in \mathcal{A}=L^{\infty}(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, P)$ be a real valued random variable, then

$$
W^{*}(f) \cong L^{\infty}\left(\sigma(f), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}, d f\right)
$$

where $W^{*}(f)$ is the von Neumann subalgebra generated by $f, \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}$ is the Borel algebra on $\sigma(f)$, and $d f$ (or $\mu_{f}$ ) is the distribution of random variable $f$, and $\cong$ means $*$-isomorphism as von Neumann algebras. Let $\left\{f_{t}: t \leq 0\right\}$ be a random process of real valued random variables in $\mathcal{A}$. Let $\mathcal{F}_{=t}=\left\{f^{-1}(B): B \in \mathcal{B}\right\}$, where $\mathcal{B}$ is the Borel $\sigma$-algebra on $\mathbb{R}$. Then $\mathcal{F}=t$ is a $\sigma$-subalgebra of $\mathcal{F}$. Define

$$
\pi: L^{\infty}\left(\sigma(f), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}, d f\right) \rightarrow L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=t}, P\right)
$$

such that $\pi(g)=g \circ f$, for $g \in L^{\infty}\left(\sigma(f), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}, d f\right)$. It is obvious that $\pi(g)=$ $g \circ f \in L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=t}, P\right)$. Given, $g_{1}, g_{2} \in L^{\infty}\left(\sigma(f), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}, d f\right), x \in \Omega$, and $\lambda_{1}, \lambda_{2} \in \mathbb{C}$, we have

$$
\left(\lambda_{1} g_{1}+\lambda_{2} g_{2}\right) \circ f(x)=\lambda_{1} g_{1}(f(x))+\lambda_{2} g_{2}(f(x)),
$$

and

$$
g_{1}(f(x)) \cdot g_{2}(f(x))=\left(g_{1} g_{2}\right)(f(x)), \overline{g_{1}(f(x))}=\bar{g}(f(x)) .
$$

Thus, $\pi$ is a $*$-homomorphism. Moreover, the image of $f$ (i. e. the spectrum of f$)$ is the domain of elements in $L^{\infty}\left(\sigma(f), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}, d f\right)$. Hence, $\pi$ is injective. For any simple function $s=\sum_{i=1}^{k} \lambda_{i} \chi_{B_{i}} \in L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=t}, P\right)$, let $g=\sum_{i=1}^{k} \lambda_{i} \chi_{f\left(B_{i}\right)}$. Then, $g \in L^{\infty}\left(\sigma(f), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma(f)}, d f\right)$ and $s=g \circ f$. It implies that the image of $\pi$ is dense in $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=t}, P\right)$. Hence, $\pi$ is a ${ }^{*}$-isomorphism. To prove

$$
\mathcal{A}_{\leq t} \cong L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, P\right), \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}=L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\geq t}, P\right)
$$

we first note that $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ is generated, as a von Neumann algebra, by $\left\{X_{s}: s \leq t\right\}$, and we have proved that $W^{*}\left(X_{s}\right)$ is ${ }^{*}$-isomorphic to $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=s}, P\right)$. Thus, up to *-isomorphisms, we can assume that $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ is the von Neumann algebra generated by elements in $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=s}, P\right), s \leq t$, and it is enough to show that $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, P\right)$ is generated by $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{=s}, P\right), s \leq t$. In fact, given a sequence $t \geq s_{1} \geq s_{2} \geq \cdots$, and $B_{1}, B_{2}, \cdots \in \mathcal{B}$, we have

$$
\chi_{n_{i=1}^{\infty} f_{s_{i}}^{1}\left(B_{i}\right)}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \chi_{f_{s_{1}}^{1}} \cdots \chi_{f_{s_{1}}^{1}} \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t} .
$$

Moreover, let $S_{1}=f_{s_{1}}^{-1}\left(B_{j}\right)$, and

$$
S_{j}=f_{s_{j}}^{-1}\left(B_{j}\right)-\left(\cup_{i=1}^{j-1} f_{s_{i}}^{-1}\left(B_{i}\right)\right), j=2,3, \cdots,
$$

then

$$
\chi_{\cup_{i=1}^{\infty} f_{s_{i}}^{-1}\left(B_{i}\right)}=\chi_{\cup_{i=1}^{\infty} S_{j}}=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \chi_{S_{i}} \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}
$$

Hence, for $S \in \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, \chi_{S} \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$. Hence, $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, P\right) \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$. Conversely, it is obvious that $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t} \subseteq L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, P\right)$ (up to ${ }^{*}$-isomorphism). Hence, $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t} \cong$ $L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, P\right)$. Similarly, $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t} \cong L^{\infty}\left(\Omega, \mathcal{F}_{\geq t}, P\right)$. Suppose $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process in sense of Definition 4.1.1, for all $t \geq 0, A \in \mathcal{F}_{\leq t}, B \in \mathcal{F}_{\geq t}$, we have $\chi_{A} \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, \chi_{B} \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$. Hence,

$$
P\left(A B \mid f_{t}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(\chi_{A} \chi_{B}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(\chi_{A}\right) \mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(\chi_{B}\right)=P\left(A \mid f_{t}\right) P\left(B \mid f_{t}\right)
$$

It follows that random process $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a classical Markov process.
Conversely, suppose $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a classical Markov process, by the above discussion, $\mathbf{E}_{=t}(P Q)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(P) \mathbf{E}_{=t}(Q), \forall t \geq 0$, where $P, Q$ are projections in $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$, respectively. Thus, for $\lambda_{i}, \lambda_{i}^{\prime} \in \mathbf{C}, p_{i} \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, q_{i} \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$, and $X=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda_{i} P_{i}$, $Y=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda_{i}^{\prime} Q_{i}$, we have

$$
\mathbf{E}_{=t}(X Y)=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \lambda_{i} \lambda_{j}^{\prime} \mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(P_{i} Q_{j}\right)=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \lambda_{i} \lambda_{j}^{\prime} \mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(P_{i}\right) \mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(Q_{j}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(x) \mathbf{E}_{==t}(Y)
$$

Note that conditional expectation $\mathbf{E}_{=t}$ is norm continuous and the linear span of all projections is norm dense in a von Neumann algebra, so we have

$$
\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A B)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A) \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B), \forall A \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, B \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}
$$

It follows that $\left\{f_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak markov process in sense of Definition 4.1.1.
The following result gives some sufficient and necessary conditions for a process to be a weak Markov process.

Theorem 4.1.3. Let $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be a $W^{*}$-probability space. Let $\left(X_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ be a family of self-adjoint operators in $\mathcal{A}$. Then the following are equivalent.

1. The process $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process.
2. For all $t \geq 0, \mathbf{E}_{\leq t}(A)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A), \forall A \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$, where $\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}: \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ is the trace preserving conditional expectation onto $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$.
3. For all $t \geq 0, \mathbf{E}_{\geq t}(A)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A), \forall A \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$, where $\mathbf{E}_{\geq t}: \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ is the trace preserving conditional expectation onto $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$.
4. For all $0 \leq s \leq t$, let $\mathcal{A}_{s, t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{r}: s \leq r \leq t\right\}$ and $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}: \mathcal{A}_{\leq t} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\leq s}$ be the trace preserving conditional expectation. Then, $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s, t}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{=s}$.

Proof. (1) $\Rightarrow$ (2) Without loss of generality, we can assume that von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A}$ acts on the Hilbert space $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Then, $\tau$ is the vector state associated to identity element $I$ of $\mathcal{A}$. Thus, $\tau$ is continuous with respect to WOT (weak operator topology). Note that the linear span $\mathcal{L}$ of the set

$$
\left\{X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}: t_{j} \geq t, j=1,2, \cdots, n, n=1,2, \cdots,\right\}
$$

is dense in $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ with respect to WOT. If we can prove

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right), \forall t_{j} \geq t, j=1,2, \cdots, n, n=1,2, \cdots, \tag{4.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

then, we have $\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}(X)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(X), \forall X \in \mathcal{L}$. Moreover, for $A \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$, there is a net $\left\{X_{\lambda}: \lambda \in \Lambda\right\}$ in $\mathcal{L}$ such that $\lim _{\lambda} X_{\lambda}=A$, where the limit is in WOT. Hence, for $B \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A) B\right) & =\lim _{\lambda} \tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(X_{\lambda}\right) B\right) \\
& =\lim _{\lambda} \tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}\left(X_{\lambda}\right) B\right)=\lim _{\lambda} \tau\left(X_{\lambda} B\right) \\
& =\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}(A) B\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, it is sufficient to show (4.1.1). For $t_{j} \geq t, j=1,2, \cdots, n$ and $B \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}} B\right) & =\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}} B\right)\right) \\
& =\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right) \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
=\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right) B\right)
$$

where the second equality holds because of Definition 4.1.1. Hence,

$$
\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right)
$$

(2) $\Rightarrow$ (1) For any $A \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, B \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ and $C \in \mathcal{A}_{=t}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau(A B C) & =\tau\left(C A \mathbf{E}_{\leq t}(B)\right) \\
& =\tau\left(C A \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B)\right)=\tau\left(A \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B) C\right) \\
& =\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A) \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B) C\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence,

$$
\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A B)=\mathbf{E}_{=t}(A) \mathbf{E}_{=t}(B) .
$$

The proof of the equivalence of (1) and (3) is the same as that of (1) $\Leftrightarrow$ (2). $(4) \Rightarrow(2)$ It is enough to show that

$$
\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right) \in \mathcal{A}_{=t}, \forall t_{j} \geq t, j=1,2, \cdots, n, n \in \mathbb{N}
$$

Let $u=\max \left\{t_{j}: j=1,2 \cdots, n\right\}$, then $X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}} \in \mathcal{A}_{t, u}$. Hence, by (4),

$$
\mathbf{E}_{\leq t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(X_{t_{1}} \cdots X_{t_{n}}\right) \in \mathcal{A}_{=s}
$$

(2) $\Rightarrow$ (4) It is enough to show that $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}}\right) \in \mathcal{A}_{=s}$, for all $s \leq r_{j} \leq t$. Note that $X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}} \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq s} \cap \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$, so $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}}\right)=\mathbf{E}_{\leq s}\left(X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}}\right) \in \mathcal{A}_{s s}$, by (2).

Corollary 4.1.4. Let $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a weak Markov process in $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Then the following statements hold.

1. there is an operator

$$
\mathcal{K}_{s, t}: L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})
$$

for $0 \leq s<t$, such that
(a) $k_{s, t}(x, \cdot): \Gamma \rightarrow k_{s, t}(x, \Gamma)=\mathcal{K}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{\Gamma}\right)(x)$ is a probability measure on $\mathcal{B}_{\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)}$ for almost all $x \in \sigma\left(X_{s}\right)$ with respect to $d X_{s}$,
(b) $k_{s, s}(x, F)=\chi_{F}(x)$,
(c) $\mathbf{E}_{\leq s}\left(\varphi\left(X_{t}\right)\right)=\mathcal{K}_{s, t}(\varphi)\left(X_{s}\right), \forall \varphi \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$.
2. If $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is commutative randor process of operators in $\mathcal{A}$ (i. e. $X_{t} X_{s}=X_{s} X_{t}$, for all $t, s \geq 0$ ), and there is an operator

$$
\mathcal{K}_{s, t}: L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})
$$

for $0 \leq s<t$, satisfies conditions (a), (b) and (c) above. Then, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process in sense of Definition 4.1.1.

Proof. By (4) in Theorem 4.1.3, $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\mathcal{A}_{=t}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{=s}$, for $0 \leq s<t$. Note that there is a ${ }^{*}$-isomorphism

$$
\pi_{t}: \mathcal{A}_{=t} \rightarrow L^{\infty}\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)}, d X_{t}\right)
$$

where $d X_{t}$ is the distribution of $X_{t}$ with respect to $\tau$. For $0 \leq s<t$, define

$$
\mathcal{K}_{s, t}(f)(x)=\pi_{s} \mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(f\left(X_{t}\right)\right)(x), \forall f \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}), x \in \mathbb{R}
$$

Then, $\mathcal{K}_{s, t}: L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ and

$$
\mathbf{E}_{\leq s}\left(f\left(X_{t}\right)\right)=\pi_{s}^{-1}\left(\mathcal{K}_{s, t}(f)\right)=\mathcal{K}_{s, t}(f)\left(X_{s}\right), \forall f \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})
$$

This means that $\mathcal{K}_{s, t}$ satisfies condition (c). Now we show that $\mathcal{K}_{s, t}$ satisfies the properties (a) and (b). It is obvious that function $\mathcal{K}_{s, t}(f)(x)$ is measurable, since $\mathcal{K}_{s, t}(f) \in L^{\infty}\left(\sigma\left(X_{s}\right), \mathcal{B}_{\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)}, d X_{s}\right)$. For $0 \leq s \leq t, x \in \mathbb{R}$, a Borel set $F=\bigcup_{i \geq 1} F_{i} \in$ $\mathcal{B}, F_{i} \cap F_{j}=\emptyset, \forall i \neq j, i, j=1,2, \cdots, \forall G \in \mathcal{B}_{\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)}$, and $k_{s, t}(x, F)=\mathcal{K}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{F}\right)(x)$, we have

$$
\int_{G} \mathcal{K}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{F}\right) d X_{s}=\int_{\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)}\left(\mathcal{K}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{F}\right) \chi_{G}\right) d X_{s}=\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{F}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) \chi_{G}\left(X_{s}\right)\right)
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\tau\left(\chi_{F}\left(X_{t}\right) \chi_{G}\left(X_{s}\right)\right)=\tau\left(\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \chi_{F_{i}}\left(X_{t}\right) \chi_{G}\left(X_{s}\right)\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \tau\left(\chi_{F_{i}}\left(X_{t}\right) \chi_{G}\left(X_{s}\right)\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \int_{G} \mathcal{K}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{F_{i}}\right) d X_{s} \\
& =\int_{G}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \mathcal{K}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{F_{i}}\right)\right) d X_{s} .
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that

$$
k_{s, t}(F, x)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} k_{s, t}\left(F_{i}, x\right)
$$

for almost all $x \in \sigma\left(X_{s}\right)$ with respect to $d X_{s}$. Moreover,

$$
k_{s, t}\left(x, \sigma\left(X_{s}\right)\right)=\mathcal{K}_{s, t} \chi_{\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)}(x)=\pi_{s} \mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\chi_{\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)}\left(X_{t}\right)\right)(x)=1
$$

Hence, $k_{s, t}\left(x_{2} \cdot \cdot\right)$ is a Probability measure on $\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)$, for almost all $x \in \sigma\left(X_{s}\right)$. This completes the proof of (a). (b) is obvious.

Conversely, by Property (c) of operator $\mathcal{K}_{s, t}$, we have $\mathrm{E}_{s, t}\left(\mathcal{A}_{=t}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{=s}$, for $0 \leq$ $s<t$. Now we show that $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s, t}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{=s}$, for $0 \leq s<t$. Note that $\mathcal{A}_{s, t}$ is abelian, the linear span $\mathcal{L}$ of elements in $\left\{X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}}: s \leq r_{1} \leq \cdots \leq r_{n} \leq t, n \in \mathbb{N}\right\}$ is dense in $\mathcal{A}_{s, t}$ with respect to WOT. Hence, it is sufficient to show that

$$
\tau\left(X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}} B\right)=\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=s}\left(X_{r_{1}} \cdots X_{r_{n}}\right) B\right)
$$

for all $B$ in $\mathcal{A}_{\leq s}$. We shall prove it by induction in $n$. For $n=1, \mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(f\left(X_{t_{1}}\right)\right)$ in $\mathcal{A}_{=s}$, for all $f \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$, since $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\mathcal{A}_{=t}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{=s}$. Suppose $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots f_{n}\left(X_{t_{n}}\right)\right)$ in $\mathcal{A}_{=s}$, for all $f_{1}, \cdots, f_{n}$ in $L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}), s \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n} \leq t$. Now for $f_{1}, \cdots, f_{n+1} \in$ $L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}), s \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n+1} \leq t$, and $B \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq s}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left.\tau\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots f_{n+1}\left(X_{t_{n+1}}\right)\right) B\right) & =\tau\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots f_{n}\left(X_{t_{n}}\right) \mathbf{E}_{\leq t_{n}}\left(f_{n+1}\left(X_{t_{n+1}}\right)\right) B\right) \\
& =\tau\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots\left(f_{n}\left(X_{t_{n}}\right) \mathbf{E}_{\leq t_{n}}\left(f_{n+1}\left(X_{t_{n+1}}\right)\right)\right) B\right) \\
& =\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{\mp s}\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots\left(f_{n}\left(X_{t_{n}}\right) \mathbf{E}_{\leq t_{n}}\left(f_{n+1}\left(X_{t_{n+1}}\right)\right)\right)\right) B\right) \\
& =\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{\cdots s}\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots f_{n}\left(X_{t_{n}}\right) f_{n+1}\left(X_{t_{n+1}}\right)\right) B\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

It implies that $E_{s, t}\left(f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right) \cdots f_{n+1}\left(X_{t_{n+1}}\right)\right) \in \mathcal{A}_{\approx=s}$. we have proved (4) in Theorem 2.4. Hence, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process in $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$.

Theorem 4.1.5. Let $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a random process in $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. For $0 \leq s<t$, let $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}: \mathcal{A}_{\leq t} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\leq s}$ be the trace preserving conditional expectation, and $C_{s, t}^{*}$ be the untial $C^{*}$-algebra generated by $\left\{X_{r}: s \leq r \leq t\right\}$. If $E_{s, t}\left(C_{s, t}^{*}\right) \subseteq C^{*}\left(X_{s}\right)$, for all $0 \leq s \leq t$, then the following statements hold.

1. Let $C_{0}(\mathbb{R})$ be the $C^{*}$-algebra of all continuous functions on $\mathbb{R}$, such that the functions vanishes at infinity. For all $0 \leq s \leq t$, there is a completely positive contraction $\Pi_{s, t}: C_{0}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow C_{0}(\mathbb{R})$ such that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\Pi_{s, t}: C\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)\right) \rightarrow C\left(\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)\right), \\
\Pi_{s, t}\left(1_{C\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)\right)}\right)=1_{C\left(\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)\right)}, \forall 0 \leq s<t, \\
\Pi_{s, u}=\Pi_{s, t} \Pi_{t, u}, \forall 0 \leq s \leq t \leq u,
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(f\left(X_{t}\right)\right)=\Pi_{s, t}(f)\left(X_{s}\right), \forall f \in C\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)\right) .
$$

2. $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process.

Proof. It follows from the hypotheses that $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(C^{*}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) \subseteq C^{*}\left(X_{s}\right)$, for $0 \leq s<t$. Let $\Pi_{s, t}=\left.\pi_{s} \circ \mathbf{E}_{s, t}\right|_{C^{*}\left(X_{t}\right)} \circ \pi_{t}^{-1}$, where $\pi_{t}: C^{*}\left(X_{t}\right) \rightarrow C\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)\right)$ is the canonical *-isomorphism from abelian $C^{*}\left(X_{t}\right)$ onto the function algebra $C\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)\right)$, then $\Pi_{s, t}$ is identity preserving completely positive contraction from for $C^{*}\left(\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)\right)$ into $C^{*}\left(\sigma\left(X_{s}\right)\right)$. Moreover, define

$$
\Pi_{s, t}(f)=\Pi_{s, t}\left(f \circ \chi_{\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)}\right), \forall f \in C_{0}(\mathbb{R}), 0 \leq s<t,
$$

where $\chi_{\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)}$ is the characteristic function of set $\sigma\left(X_{t}\right)$. Then $\Pi_{s, t}: C_{0}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow C_{0}(\mathbb{R})$ is a completely positive contraction. For $0 \leq s<t<u, f \in C\left(\sigma\left(X_{u}\right)\right)$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Pi_{s, u}(f) & =\pi_{s} \circ \mathbf{E}_{s, u}\left(f\left(X_{u}\right)\right)=\pi_{s} \circ \mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(\mathbf{E}_{t, u} f\left(X_{u}\right)\right) \\
& =\pi_{s} \circ \mathbf{E}_{s, t} \circ \pi_{t}^{-1} \circ \pi_{t} \circ\left(\mathbf{E}_{t, u} f\left(X_{u}\right)\right) \\
& =\Pi_{s, t} \Pi_{t, u}(f),
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\mathbf{E}_{s, t}\left(f\left(X_{t}\right)\right)=\mathbf{E}_{s, t} \circ \pi_{t}^{-1}(f)=\pi_{s}^{-1} \circ \Pi_{s, t}(f)=\Pi_{s, t}(f)\left(X_{s}\right)
$$

Assume $\mathcal{A}$ acts on the Hilbert space $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$, then trace $\tau$ is the vector state associated with the identity operator in $\mathcal{A}$. Hence, $\tau$ is WOT continuous. To prove that $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process, by Theorem 4.1.3, it is enough to show that $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}: \mathcal{A}_{s, t} \rightarrow W^{*}\left(X_{s}\right)$. In fact, for $A \in \mathcal{A}_{s, t}$, there is a net $A_{\lambda} \in C_{s, t}^{*}$ such that $A_{\lambda} \rightarrow A$ with respect to WOT. Thus, for any $B \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq s}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \tau(A B)=\lim _{\lambda} \tau\left(A_{\lambda} B\right)=\lim _{\lambda} \tau\left(A_{\lambda} \mathbf{E}_{=s}(B)\right) \\
&=\tau\left(A \mathbf{E}_{=s}(B)\right)=\tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=s}(A) \mathbf{E}_{=s}(B)\right) \\
& \tau\left(\mathbf{E}_{=s}(A) B\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $\mathbf{E}_{s, t}(A)=\mathbf{E}_{=s}(A) \in \mathcal{A}_{=s}$. By Theorem 4.1.3, process $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ has weak Markov property.

### 4.2 Free Markov processes

In this section, we study free Markov processes of (unbounded) random variables in a $W^{*}$-probability space. We show that every process with free increments is a free Markov process, and every free Markov process is a weak Markov process in sense of Definition 4.1.1.

By [61] and [62], we have
Definition 4.2.1. Let $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a family of (unbounded) operators in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ be the von Neumann subalgebra of $\mathcal{A}$ generated by $\left\{A: A \in W^{*}\left(X_{s}\right), 0 \leq\right.$
$s \leq t\}, \mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ be the von Neumann subalgebra generated by $\left\{A: A \in W^{*}\left(X_{s}\right), s \geq t\right\}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{=t}=W^{*}\left(X_{t}\right)$, for $t \geq 0$. We say that the random process $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov Process, if, for $t \geq 0, \mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{A}_{=t}$-free.

We generalized it to a more general case.
Definition 4.2.2. Given $t \rightarrow X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}^{k}}$. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, \mathcal{A}_{=t}$, respectively, $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ be the von Neumann subalgebras of $\mathcal{A}$ generated by $\left\{A \in W^{*}\left(X_{i, s}\right)\right.$ : $0 \leq s \leq t, i=1,2, \cdots, k\},\left\{A \in W^{*}\left(X_{i, t}\right): i=1,2, \cdots, k\right\}$, respectively, $\left\{A: A \in W^{*}\left(X_{i, s}\right), s \geq t, i=1,2, \cdots, k\right\}$. We say random process $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov process, if $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{A}_{=t}$-free.

In order to prove that every process with free increments is a free Markov process, we need the following

Definition 4.2.3. ([9], Definition 4.2)

1. A free additive increments process is a random process $\left\{X_{i}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of elements in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{\text {sa }}$ such that, for any sequence $0 \leq t_{1}<t_{2}<\cdots<t_{n}$, the elements $X_{t_{1}}, X_{t_{2}}-X_{t_{1}}, \cdots, X_{t_{n}}-X_{t_{n-1}}$ of $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$ form a free family.
2. A unitary process with (left) multiplicative free increments is a family $\left\{U_{t}\right.$ : $t \geq 0\}$ of unitary operators in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ such that, for any $0 \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n}$, the elements

$$
U_{t_{1}}, U_{t_{2}} U_{t_{1}}^{-1}, \cdots, U_{t_{n}} U_{t_{n-1}}^{-1}
$$

form a free family in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$.
Lemma 4.2.4. ([61, Lemma 3.3]) Let $1 \in \mathcal{D} \subseteq \mathcal{B} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{1}, 1 \in \mathcal{A}_{2} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{1}$ be von Neumann subalgebras of finite von Neumann algebra $\mathcal{A}$, and $\Omega \subseteq \mathcal{A}$ be a subset such that $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $\Omega$ are $-\mathcal{D}$ free. Let $1 \in \mathcal{C} \subseteq \mathcal{W}^{*}(\mathcal{B} \cup \Omega)$ be a von Neumann subalgebra. Then $\mathcal{A}_{2}$ and $\mathcal{C}$ are $\mathcal{B}$-free.

Lemma 4.2.5. Let $X, Y$ be self-adjoint operators affiliated with a $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A} ; \tau)$. Then $W^{*}(X+Y) \subseteq W^{*}(X, Y)$, where $W^{*}(X, Y)$ is the von Neumann algebra generated by $W^{*}(X)$ and $W^{*}(Y)$.

Theorem 4.2.6. Let $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a free additive increments process affiliated with a $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Then $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov process.

Proof. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{s}: s \leq t\right\}, \mathcal{A}_{=t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{t}\right\}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{>t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{s}-X_{t}\right.$ : $s \geq t\}$. Then, by Lemma 4.2.5, $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{s}: s \geq t\right\} \subseteq W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{>t} \cup \mathcal{A}_{=t}\right)$. Thus, to prove that $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov process, it is enough to show that $W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{>t} \cup \mathcal{A}_{=t}\right)$ and $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ are $\mathcal{A}_{=t}$ free.

First, we show that $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{>t}$ are free. Let $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{\leq t}$ and $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{>t}$ be the ${ }^{*}$-subalgebras generated by $\left\{f\left(X_{s}\right): f \in B C(\mathbb{R}), s \leq t\right\}$ and $\left\{f\left(X_{s}-X_{t}\right): f \in B C(\mathbb{R}), s>t\right\}$, respectively. Thus, by Proposition 2.5.7 in [64], it is enough to show that $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{\leq t}$ and $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{>t}$ are free. For $A_{1}, \cdots, A_{n} \in \overline{\mathcal{A}}_{\leq t}$ and $B_{1}, \cdots, B_{n} \in \overline{\mathcal{A}}_{>t}$ with $\tau\left(A_{i}\right)=\tau\left(B_{i}\right)=$ $0,1 \leq i \leq n$, we have to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tau\left(A_{1} B_{1} \cdots A_{n} B_{n}\right)=0 \tag{4.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

In fact, there are $0 \leq t_{0} \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{m}=t \leq s_{1} \leq s_{2} \leq \cdots \leq s_{k}$ and

$$
f_{0}, f_{1}, \cdots, f_{m}, g_{1}, \cdots, g_{k} \in B C(\mathbb{R})
$$

such that $A_{1}, \cdots, A_{n}$ are in the ${ }^{*}$-algebra $\mathcal{B}$ generated by

$$
\left\{f_{0}\left(X_{t_{0}}\right), f_{1}\left(X_{t_{1}}\right), \cdots, f_{n}\left(X_{t_{n}}\right)\right\}
$$

Lemma 4.2.5 implies that $\mathcal{B}$ is a subset of $\mathcal{C}_{1}=W^{*}\left\{X_{t_{0}}, X_{t_{1}}-X_{t_{0}}, \cdots, X_{t_{m}-X_{t_{m-1}}}\right\}$, and $B_{1}, \cdots, B_{n}$ are in $\mathcal{C}_{2}=W^{*}\left\{X_{s_{1}}-X_{t}, X_{s_{2}}-X_{s_{1}}, \cdots, X_{s_{k}}-X_{s_{k-1}}\right\}$. But, by Definition 4.2.3, $\mathcal{C}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{C}_{2}$ are free. Hence, (4.2.1) holds true. Therefore, $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{>t}$ are free. Let $\mathcal{D}=\mathbb{C} I, \mathcal{A}_{1}=\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}, \mathcal{B}=\mathcal{A}_{=t}$ and $\Omega=\mathcal{A}_{>t}$. We have proved that then $\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $W^{*}(\Omega \cup \mathcal{D})=\Omega$ are free (i. e. $\mathcal{D}$ free). By Lemma 4.2.4, $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}=\mathcal{A}_{1}$ and $W^{*}(\Omega \cup \mathcal{B})=\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{A}_{=t}$ free.

Theorem 4.2.7. Let $\left\{U_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a unitary process with (left) multiplicative free increments. Then $\left\{U_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov process.

Proof. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}=W^{*}\left\{U_{s}: s \leq t\right\}, \mathcal{A}_{=t}=W^{*}\left\{U_{t}\right\}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{>t}=W^{*}\left\{U_{s} U_{t}^{-1}: s \geq t\right\}$. Then $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t}=W^{*}\left\{U_{s}: s \geq t\right\}=W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{>t} \cup \mathcal{A}_{=t}\right)$. Let $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{\leq t}$ and $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{>t}$ be the ${ }^{*}$ subalgebras generated by $\left\{X_{s}: s \leq t\right\}$ and $\left\{U_{s} U_{t}^{-1}: s \geq t\right\}$, respectively. To prove that the process $\left\{U_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov process, by Lemma 4.2.4 and Proposition 2.5.7 in [64], it is enough to show that $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{\leq t}$ and $\overline{\mathcal{A}}_{>t}$ are free. For $A_{1}, \cdots, A_{n} \in \overline{\mathcal{A}}_{\leq t}$ and $B_{1}, \cdots, B_{n} \in \overline{\mathcal{A}}_{>t}$ with $\tau\left(A_{i}\right)=\tau\left(B_{i}\right)=0,1 \leq i \leq n$, we have to show that (4.2.1). In fact, there are $0 \leq t_{0} \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{m}=$ $t \leq s_{1} \leq s_{2} \leq \cdots \leq s_{k}$ such that $A_{1}, \cdots, A_{n}$ are in the *-algebra generated by $\left\{U_{t_{0}}, U_{t_{1}}, \cdots, U_{t_{n}}\right\}$, which is a subset of $\mathcal{C}_{1}=W^{*}\left\{U_{t_{0}}, U_{t_{1}} U_{t_{0}}^{-1}, \cdots, X_{t_{m} U_{t_{m-1}}}^{-1}\right\}$, and $B_{1}, \cdots, B_{n}$ are in $\mathcal{C}_{2}=W^{*}=\left\{U_{s_{1}} U_{t}^{-1}, U_{s_{2}} U_{s_{1}}^{-1} \cdots, U_{s_{k}} U_{s_{k-1}}^{-1}\right\}$. But, by Definition 3.3, $\mathcal{C}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{C}_{2}$ are free. Hence, (4.2.1) holds true. Therefore, $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{>t}$ are free. By Lemma 4.2.4, we finish the proof.

Theorem 4.2.8. Let $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a free Markov process of elements in $\mathcal{A}_{s a}$. Then, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a weak Markov process in $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$.

Proof. For any $t_{0} \geq 0$, let $\mathcal{A}_{\leq t_{0}}=W^{*}\left\{X_{t}: t \leq t_{0}\right\}, \mathcal{A}_{=t_{0}}=W^{*}\left(X_{t_{0}}\right)$ and $\mathcal{A}_{\geq t_{0}}=$ $W^{*}\left\{X_{t}: t \geq t_{0}\right\}$. Let $\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}$ be the trace-preserving conditional expectation on $\mathcal{A}_{=t_{0}}$. For $A \in \mathcal{A}_{\leq t_{0}}$ and $B \in \mathcal{A}_{\geq t_{0}}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A B) & =\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}\left(\left(A-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A)+\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A)\right)\left(\left(B-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)+\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)\right)\right)\right. \\
& =\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}\left(\left(A-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A)\right)\left(B-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)\right)\right)+\left(\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}\left(\left(B-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)\right)\right)\right. \\
& +\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}\left(\left(A-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A)\right) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)\right)+\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B) \\
& =\left(\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}\left(\left(B-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)\right)\right)+\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}\left(\left(A-\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A)\right) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B)\right)\right. \\
& +\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B) \\
& =\mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(A) \mathbf{E}_{t_{0}}(B),
\end{aligned}
$$

where the third equality holds true because that free Markov property of $X_{t}$.

### 4.3 A Kind of Free SDEs

In this section, we study a kind of free stochastic differential equation (free SDE) (4.3.3) and the free Markov property of its solution. We generalize Biane and Speicher's results on free differential equations driven by free Brownian motion (see [11]) to those on free SDEs driven by free Levy processes. On the other hand, our results provide a method to get free Markov processes (of random variables with un-compactly supported distributions).

Let $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be a filtered $W^{*}$-probability space with filtration $\left\{\mathcal{A}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$, in which $S_{1, t}, \cdots, S_{k, t}(t \geq 0)$, a $k$-dimensional $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Brownian motion is defined. Each $S_{i, t}$ is an $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Brownian motion, and $\left\{S_{1, t}: t \geq 0\right\}, \cdots,\left\{S_{k, t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ are free in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. In [11], Biane and Speicher showed that

Theorem 4.3.1. (Theorem 3.1, Proposition 3.3 in [11]) Let $Q_{1}, Q_{2}, \cdots, Q_{k}$ : $\mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}$ be $k$ locally operator-valued Lipschitz functions (with respect to operator norm) such that each $Q_{i}: \mathcal{A}_{s, s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s, s a}$ for all $s \geq 0$. If there exist constants $a, b \in \mathbb{R}$ and $a>0$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(Q_{i}\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right) X_{i}+X_{i} Q_{i}\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right)+1\right) \leq a \sum_{i=1}^{k} X_{i}^{2}+b \tag{4.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k} \in \mathcal{A}_{\text {sa }}$. Then, given arbitrary initial conditions $X_{i, 0} \in \mathcal{A}_{0}(i=$ $1,2, \cdots, k)$, the system

$$
\begin{equation*}
d X_{i, t}=Q_{i}\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right) d t+d S_{i, t}, i=1, \cdots, k, t \geq 0 \tag{4.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

has a unique solution $X(t)=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right)$ for all $t \geq 0$. Furthermore, we have $X_{i, t} \in \mathcal{A}_{t}$ for all $i=1, \cdots, k, t \geq 0$, the maps $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}$ are norm continuous. Moreover, let $\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, 0}, S_{i, s}: s \leq t, 1 \leq i \leq k\right\}, \mathcal{B}_{\geq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, t}, S_{i, s}-S_{i, t}\right.$ : $s \geq t, 1 \leq i \leq k\}$ and $\mathbf{B}_{=t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, t}: 1 \leq i \leq k\right\}$, then $\left(\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}, \mathcal{B}_{=t}, \mathcal{B}_{\geq t}\right)$ is a free Markovian triple (i. e., $\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{B}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{B}_{=t}$-free).

It is obvious that (4.3.1) is equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(Q_{i}\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right) X_{i}+X_{i} Q_{i}\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right)\right) \leq a \sum_{i=1}^{k} X_{i}^{2}+b \tag{4.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k} \in \mathcal{A}_{s a}$ and some real numbers $a, b$ and $a>0$. In this section, we consider a system similar to (4.3.2) as follows.

$$
\begin{equation*}
d X_{i}(t)=Q_{i}\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right) d t+d S_{i, t}, i=1, \cdots, k, t \geq 0 \tag{4.3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\left\{S_{i, t}: t \geq 0\right\}(i=1, \cdots, k)$ are $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Lévy processes of elements in $\mathcal{A}_{s a}$ (By [1, Lemma 1], the function $t \rightarrow S_{i, t}$ is continuous in $L^{n}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$, for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$ ), and $\left\{S_{1, t}: t \geq 0\right\}, \cdots,\left\{S_{k, t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ are free in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. We shall prove that, under conditions similar to those in Theorem 4.3.1, the system (4.3.3) has a unique solution $X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right) \in L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Moreover, we shall prove that $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Markov process.

Lemma 4.3.2. For $1 \leq i \leq k$, let $Q_{i}: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s a}$ be a Lipschitz maps with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, such that $Q_{i}: \mathcal{A}_{s, s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s, s a}$, for $i=1, \cdots, k, s \geq 0$. Then, given arbitrary initial conditions $X_{i, 0} \in \mathcal{A}_{0}, i=1,2, \cdots, k$, (4.3.3) has a unique solution $X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right)$ for all $t \geq 0$. Furthermore, we have $X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$ for all $i=1, \ldots, k, t \geq 0$ and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$.

Proof. The solution $X_{i, t}$ to (4.3.3) is a process $t \rightarrow X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{i, t}=X_{i, 0}+\int_{0}^{t} Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}, \cdots, X_{k, s}\right) d s+S_{i, s}, \forall t \geq 0,1 \leq i \leq k . \tag{4.3.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We use Picard iteration method to get the solution. Since $Q_{i}$ is a Lipschitz function, there exists $C>0$ such that

$$
\left\|Q_{i}\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right)-Q_{i}\left(Y_{1}, \cdots, Y_{k}\right)\right\|_{2} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i}-Y_{i}\right\|_{2}
$$

for all $X_{i}, Y_{i} \in \mathcal{A}_{s a}, 1 \leq i \leq k$. Take $T>0$ such that $k C T<1$. For $0 \leq t \leq T$, let $X_{i, t}^{(0)}=X_{i, 0}, 1 \leq i \leq k$, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{i, t}^{(n+1)}=X_{i, 0}+\int_{0}^{t} Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right) d s+S_{i, t}, n=1,2, \cdots \tag{4.3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, $X_{i, t}^{(0)} \in \mathcal{A}_{t, s a}$ and $X_{i, t}^{(0)} \in \mathcal{A}_{t, s a}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, for $1 \leq i \leq$ $k$. Assume $X_{i, t}^{(n)}(t) \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$ and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}^{(n)} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. Then, $Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right) \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s, s a}, \tau\right)$ and $s \rightarrow Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right)$
is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, since $Q_{i}: L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)^{k} \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ is continuous. It implies that $\left.X_{i, t}^{(n+1)}=X_{i, 0}+\int_{0}^{t} Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right) d s+S_{i, t}\right) \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$ and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}^{(n+1)} L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ is continuous. By induction, $X_{i, t}^{(n)} \in \mathcal{A}_{t, s a}$ and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}^{(n)} \in$ $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|X_{i, t}^{(n+1)}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2} & =\left\|\int_{0}^{t}\left(Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right)-Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n-1)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n-1)}\right)\right) d s\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right)-Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n-1)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n-1)}\right)\right\|_{2} d s \\
& \leq C \int_{0}^{t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, s}^{(n)}-X_{i, s}^{(n-1)}\right\|_{2} d s .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\mathbf{D}_{n}=\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, t}^{(n)}-X_{i, t}^{(n-1)}\right\|_{2}$, we have

$$
\mathbf{D}_{n} \leq k T C \mathbf{D}_{n-1} \leq \cdots \leq(K T C)^{n-1} \mathbf{D}_{1} .
$$

It follows that $\left\{X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a Cauchy sequence with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, since $0<$ $k T C<1$. Therefore, there exist $X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$, for $0 \leq t \leq T, i=1,2, \cdots, k$, such that $X_{i, t}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} X_{i, t}^{(n)}$ where the limit is taken in the topology of norm $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. Note that $Q_{i}: L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)^{k} \rightarrow L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. Let $n$ approach $\infty$ in (4.3.5), we get (4.3.4). Hence, $X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right)$ is a solution to (4.3.3), and $X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$, for $0 \leq t \leq T$. Now we show that $t \rightarrow X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ is continuous. For $0 \leq s, t$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|X_{i, s}-X_{i, s}\right\|_{2} & \leq\left\|X_{i, s}-X_{i, s}^{(n)}\right\|_{2}+\left\|X_{i, s}^{(n)}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2}+\left\|X_{i, t}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2} \\
& =\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty}\left\|X_{i, s}^{(m)}-X_{i, s}^{(m)}\right\|_{2}+\left\|X_{i, s}^{(n)}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2}+\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty}\left\|X_{i, t}^{(m)}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq 2 \sum_{m=n}^{\infty}(k C T)^{m}(K T C)^{n-1} \mathbf{D}_{1}+\left\|X_{i, s}^{(n)}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{m=n}^{\infty}(k C T)^{m}(K T C)^{n-1} \mathbf{D}_{1}=0$, for $\epsilon>0$, there exists $n$ such that

$$
\sum_{m=n}^{\infty}(k C T)^{m}(K T C)^{n-1} \mathbf{D}_{1}<\epsilon / 4
$$

Note also that $t \mapsto X_{i, t}^{(n)}$ is continuous. For the above $\epsilon>0$, and $t \in[0, T]$, there exists $\delta>0$ such that $\left\|X_{i, s}^{(n)}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2}<\epsilon / 2$, whenever, $|t-s|<\delta$. Hence, we have

$$
\left\|X_{i, s}-X_{i, t}\right\|_{2} \leq \epsilon
$$

whenever $|t-s|<\delta$. It follows that $t \rightarrow X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ is continuous. For $T<t \leq 2 T$, (4.3.4) can be rewritten as

$$
X_{i, t}=X_{i, T}+\int_{T}^{t} Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s} \cdots, X_{k, s}\right) d s+S_{i, t}-S_{i, T} .
$$

Let $X_{i, t}^{(0)}=X_{i, T}$ and

$$
X_{i, t}^{(n+1)}=X_{i, T}+\int_{T}^{t} Q_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right) d s+S_{i, t}-S_{i, T}, n=1,2, \cdots
$$

As the above proof, we can prove that (4.3.3) has solution $X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right)$, for $T<t \leq 2 T$. Generally, for $t>0$, there exists $n \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $n T<t \leq(n+1) T$. Thus, after doing the above process $n$ times, we get a solution of (4.3.3). Hence, by the construction of $X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right),\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right) \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$ and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$.

Uniqueness. Suppose there are two solutions $X_{i, t}$ and $Y_{i, t}$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)(1 \leq$ $i \leq k$ ). Then, we have

$$
\sup _{0 \leq s \leq t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, s}-Y_{i, s}\right\|_{2} \leq k C t \sup _{0 \leq s \leq t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, s}-Y_{i, s}\right\|_{2}
$$

By Bellman-Gronwall Inequality (Lemma 3.2 in [24]), $\sup _{0 \leq s \leq t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, t}-Y_{i, t}\right\|_{2}=$ 0 . Hence, $X_{i, t}=Y_{i, t}, \forall t \geq 0,1 \leq i \leq k$.

Lemma 4.3.3. Let $Q: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s a}$ be a locally operator-valued Lipschitz function, and $h:[0, \infty) \rightarrow[0,1]$ be a continuous function with the following property: there is a $R>0$ such that $\left.h\right|_{[0, R]}=1,\left.h\right|_{[2 R, \infty)}=0$ and there is a $C>0$ such that $|h(t)-h(s)| \leq C|t-s|, \forall t, s \geq 0$. Let

$$
f\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right)=Q\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right) h\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i}\right\|_{2}\right), \forall X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right) .
$$

Then $f$ is a Lipschitz function.

Proof. The proof is the same as that of Lemma 3.2 in [11].
Lemma 4.3.4. Let $A \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right) \subseteq \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$. Then $A^{2} \in L^{1}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ and $\|A\|_{2}=$ $\tau\left(A^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$.

Proof. There exists a sequence $\left\{A_{n}: n \in \mathbb{N}\right\}$ of elements in $\mathcal{A}_{s a}$ such that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|A-A_{n}\right\|_{2}=0$. Let $A^{2}-A_{n}^{2}=U_{n}^{*}\left|A^{2}-A_{n}^{2}\right|$ be the polar decomposition of $A^{2}-A_{n}^{2}$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|A^{2}-A_{n}^{2}\right\|_{1} & =\tau\left(U_{n}\left(A^{2}-A_{n}^{2}\right)\right) \\
& \leq\left|\tau\left(U_{n} A\left(A-A_{n}\right)\right)\right|+\left|\tau\left(\left(A-A_{n}\right) A_{n} U_{n}\right)\right| \\
& \leq\left(\left\|U_{n} A\right\|_{2}+\left\|U_{n} A_{n}\right\|_{2}\right)\left\|A-A_{n}\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq\left(\|A\|_{2}+\left\|A_{n}\right\|_{2}\right)\left\|A-A_{n}\right\|_{2} \\
& \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Hence, $A^{2} \in L^{1}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Moreover,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|\tau\left(A^{2}-A_{n}^{2}\right)\right| & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\left|\tau\left(\left(A-A_{n}\right) A\right)\right|+\left|\tau\left(A_{n}\left(A_{n}-A\right)\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|A+A_{n}\right\|_{2}\left(\|A\|_{2}+\left\|A_{n}\right\|_{2}\right) \\
& =0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus,

$$
\|A\|_{2}^{2}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|A_{n}\right\|_{2}^{2}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \tau\left(A_{n}^{2}\right)=\tau\left(A^{2}\right) .
$$

To prove the existence of the solution of (4.3.3), we need the following lemma. First, we introduce some notions (see [1] for details).

Let $\mathcal{A}^{o p}$ be the opposite algebra of $\mathcal{A}$ (i. e., the von Neumann algebra obtained by defining $A \cdot B=B A$, for $A, B$ in $\mathcal{A}$ and preserving all other operations in $\mathcal{A}$ ). Given $0 \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n+1}<\infty$ and $A_{1}, B_{1}, \cdots, A_{n}, B_{n} \in \mathcal{A}$, the function $U(t)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} A_{i} \otimes B_{i} \chi_{\left[t, t_{i+1}\right)}$ is called a simple bi-process. A simple bi-process $U(t)$ is adapted with filtration $\left\{\mathcal{A}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$, if $U(t) \in \mathcal{A}_{t} \otimes \mathcal{A}_{t}^{o p}$, for all $t \geq 0$.

The space of all $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-adapted simple bi-processes is denoted by $\mathcal{B}$. For $U(t)=$ $\sum_{i=1}^{n} A_{i} \otimes B_{i} \chi_{\left[t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right)} \in \mathcal{B}$, define

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} U(s) \sharp d S_{s}:=\sum_{i=1}^{n} A_{i}\left(S_{t_{i+1}}-S_{t_{i}}\right) B_{i} .
$$

Denoted by $m$ the multiplication map $\mathcal{A} \otimes \mathcal{A}^{o p} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}$. Then $m(U(t))=A_{i} B_{i}$, if $U(t)=\sum_{j=1}^{n} A_{j} \otimes B_{j} \chi_{\left.\mid t_{j}, t_{j+1}\right)}(t)$ and $t_{i} \leq t<t_{i+1}$. Given $a>0$, we may define a norm

$$
\|U\|_{2, a}^{\prime}=\left(\int_{0}^{\infty}\|U(s)\|_{2}^{2} d s\right)^{1 / 2}+a\left\|\int_{0}^{\infty} m(U(s)) d s\right\|_{2}
$$

for $U \in \mathcal{B}$. The completion of $\mathcal{B}$ with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2, a}^{\prime}$ is denoted by $\mathcal{B}_{2}^{2, a}$.
Lemma 4.3.5. Let $t \rightarrow X_{t}$ be a continuous function in $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau),\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be an $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Lévy process of elements in $\mathcal{A}_{\text {sa }}$, and $r_{1}=\left|\tau\left(S_{1}\right)\right|$. Then

$$
\max \left\{\left\|\int_{0}^{t} X_{s} d S_{s}\right\|_{2},\left\|\int_{0}^{t} d S_{s} X_{s}\right\|_{2}\right\} \leq\left\|X \cdot \chi_{[0, t]}(\cdot)\right\|_{2, r_{1}}^{\prime}
$$

Proof. By Proposition 6 in [1], for $X_{t} \in \mathcal{B}_{2}^{2, r_{1}},\left\|\int_{0}^{\infty} X_{s} \sharp d S_{s}\right\|_{2} \leq\|X\|_{2, r_{1}}^{\prime}$. Thus, it is enough to show that $X_{s} \chi_{[0, t]}(s) \in \mathcal{B}_{2}^{2, r_{1}}$, for all $t>0$. In fact, for $n \in \mathbb{N}$, let $U_{n, s}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} X_{\frac{i}{n} t} \chi_{\left[\frac{(i-1) t}{n}, \frac{i t}{n}\right)}(s)$. Then $U_{n} \in \mathcal{B}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|X \cdot \chi_{[0, t]}-U_{n}\right\|_{2, r_{1}}^{\prime} \\
& =\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} \int_{\frac{i(i-1) t}{n}}^{\frac{i t}{n}}\left\|X_{s}-X_{\frac{i t}{n}}\right\|_{2}^{2} d s\right)^{1 / 2}+\left\|\sum_{i=1}^{n} \int_{\frac{i(-1) t}{n}}^{\frac{i t}{n}}\left(X_{s}-X_{\frac{i t}{n}}^{n}\right) d s\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(\sup _{\frac{(i-1) t}{n} \leq s \leq \frac{i t}{n}}\left\|X_{s}-X_{\frac{i t}{n}}^{n}\right\|_{2}^{2} \frac{t}{n}\right)^{1 / 2}+\sum_{i=1}^{n} \sup _{\frac{(i-1) t}{n} \leq s \leq \frac{i t}{n}}\left\|X_{s}-X_{\frac{i t}{n}}^{n}\right\|_{2} \frac{t}{n} \\
& \left.\leq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sup _{0 \leq s, s^{\prime} \leq t, \left\lvert\, s-s^{\prime} \leq \frac{t}{n}\right.} \| X_{s}-X_{s}\right) \|_{2}\left(t^{1 / 2}+t\right) \\
& \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where we have used the fact that $s \rightarrow X_{s}$ is uniformly continuous as a function from $[0, t]$ into $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Hence, $X \chi_{[0, t]}(\cdot) \in \mathcal{B}_{2}^{2, r_{1}}$.

Theorem 4.3.6. Let $Q_{i}: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s a},(i=1, \cdots, k)$ be $k$ local Lipschitz mappings with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$ such that $Q_{i}: \mathcal{A}_{s, s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s, s a}$, for $i=1, \cdots, k, s \geq 0$, and there exist constants $a, b>0$ such that (4.3.1)' holds. Then, given arbitrary initial conditions $X_{i, 0} \in \mathcal{A}_{0}(i=1,2, \cdots, k)$, the system (4.3.3) has a unique solution $X_{t}=\left(X_{1, t}, \cdots, X_{k, t}\right)$ for $t \geq 0$. Furthermore, we have $X_{i, t}$ in $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$ for $i=1, \cdots, k, t \geq 0$, and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$.

Proof. For $R>0$, let $h_{R}$ be the function Lemma 4.3.3, and

$$
f_{i}\left(X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k}\right)=Q_{i}\left(X_{1}, \ldots, X_{k}\right) h_{R}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i}\right\|_{2}\right)
$$

for all $X_{1}, \cdots, X_{k} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ and $1 \leq i \leq k$. By lemmas 4.3.2, 4.3.3, the following system

$$
X_{i, t}=X_{i, 0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{i}\left(X_{1, s}, \cdots, X_{k, s}\right) d s+S_{i, t}, 1 \leq i \leq k
$$

has a unique solution $X_{t}^{R}=\left(X_{1, t}^{R}, \cdots, X_{k, t}^{R}\right)$. Note that, if $\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, t}\right\|_{2} \leq R$, we have $f_{i}=Q_{i}, 1 \leq i \leq k$. So, $X_{t}^{R}$ is a solution to (4.3.3). Let $T_{R}=\inf \{t$ : $\left.\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, t}^{R}\right\|_{2}>R\right\}$, then $X_{t}^{R}$ is a solution to (4.3.3), if $t<T_{R}$. Hence, we shall be done if we can prove that

$$
\lim _{R \rightarrow \infty} T_{R}=\infty
$$

By [1, Corollary 12],

$$
\left(S_{i, t}\right)^{2}=\int_{0}^{t} d S_{i, s} S_{i, s}+\int_{0}^{t} S_{i, s} d S_{i, s}+\Delta_{i, 2}(t)
$$

where $\Delta_{i, 2}(t)=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{j=1}^{N}\left(S_{i, \frac{j}{N} t}-S_{i, \frac{j-1}{N} t}\right)^{2}$, the limit here is in operator norm (see Definition 3 in [1]). By Lemma 2 in [1], $\left\{\Delta_{i, k}(t): t \geq 0\right\}$ is an $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Lévy process. Hence,

$$
d\left(S_{i, t}^{2}\right)=d S_{i, t} S_{i, t}+S_{i, t} d S_{i, t}+d \Delta_{i, 2}(t)
$$

Let $X_{t}^{R}=\left(X_{1, t}^{R}, \cdots, X_{k, t}^{R}\right)$, we have

$$
d\left(\left(X_{i, t}^{R}\right)^{2}\right)=d\left(X_{i, 0}^{2}+X_{i, 0} \int_{0}^{t} Q_{i}\left(X_{s}^{R}\right) d s\right)+X_{i, 0} S_{i, t}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& +\int_{0}^{t} Q\left(X_{s}\right) d s X_{i, 0}+\left(\int_{0}^{t} Q\left(X_{s}\right) d s\right)^{2}+\int_{0}^{t} Q\left(X_{s}\right) d s S_{i, t} \\
& \left.+S_{i, t} X_{i, 0}+S_{i, t} \int_{0}^{t} Q\left(X_{s}\right) d s+\left(S_{i, t}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =X_{i, 0} d X_{i, t}^{R}+Q\left(X_{t}^{R}\right) d t X_{i, t}^{R}+\int_{0}^{t} Q(X-s) d s d X_{i, t}^{R} \\
& +d S_{i, t} X_{i, 0}+d S_{i, t} \int_{0}^{t} Q\left(X_{s}\right) d s+S_{i, t} Q\left(X_{t}^{R}\right) d t+d\left(S_{i, t}^{2}\right) \\
& =X_{i, t}^{R} d X_{i, t}^{R}+d X_{i, t}^{R} X_{i, t}^{R}+d \Delta_{i, 2}(t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $Z_{t}=\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(X_{i, t}^{R}\right)^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
d\left(e^{-a t} Z_{t}^{2}\right) & =-a e^{-a t}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(X_{i, t}^{R}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& +e^{-a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(d X_{i, t}^{R} \cdot X_{i, t}^{R}+X_{i, t}^{R} \cdot d X_{i, t}^{R}+\left(d \Delta_{i, 2}(t)\right)\right) \\
& =-a e^{-a t}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(X_{i, t}^{R}\right)^{2}\right)+e^{-a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(f_{i}\left(X_{1, t}^{R}, \cdots, X_{k, t}^{R}\right)\right) X_{i, t}^{R} \\
& \left.+X_{i, t}^{R} f_{i}\left(X_{1, t}^{R}, \cdots, X_{k, t}^{R}\right)\right)+e^{-a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(d S_{i, t} X_{i, t}^{R}+X_{i, t}^{R} d S_{i, t}\right) \\
& +e^{-a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(d \Delta_{i, 2}(t)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

By Lemma 4.3.2, $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}^{R}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. Therefore, $T_{R}>0$, if $R$ is big enough. Moreover, $\left\{t: \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, t}^{R}\right\|_{2}>R\right\}$ is open. So, for $t \leq T_{R}$, we have $X_{t}^{R}$ is a solution to (4.3). Hence, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
Z_{t}^{2} & =e^{a t}\left(Z_{0}^{2}-a \int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(X_{i, u}^{R}\right)^{2} d u\right. \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k} f_{i}\left(X_{1, u}^{R}, \cdots, X_{k, u}^{R}\right) X_{i, u}^{R}+X_{i, u}^{R} f_{i}\left(X_{1, u}^{R} \cdots, X_{k, u}^{R}\right)\right) d u \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(d S_{i, u} X_{i, u}^{R}+X_{i, u}^{R} d S_{i, u}\right) d u+e^{a t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq e^{a t} Z_{0}^{2}+e^{a t} \int_{0}^{t} b e^{-a u} d u+e^{a t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u) \\
& +e^{a t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=0}^{k}\left(d S_{i, u} X_{i, u}^{R}+X_{i, u}^{R} d S_{i, u}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where the inequality holds because of (4.3.1)'. Let $r=\max \left\{\mid \tau\left(S_{i, 1} \mid: 1 \leq i \leq k\right\}\right.$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(Z_{t}^{2}\right) & \leq e^{a t}\left\|Z_{0}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a t}-1\right)+e^{a t} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \\
& +e^{a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left|\tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u}\left(d S_{i, u} X_{i, u}^{R}+X_{i, u}^{R} d S_{i, u}\right)\right)\right| \\
& \leq e^{a t}\left\|Z_{0}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a t}-1\right)+e^{a t} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \\
& +e^{a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} d S_{i, u} X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}+e^{a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} X_{i, u}^{R} d S_{i, u}\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq e^{a t}\left\|Z_{0}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a t}-1\right)+e^{a t} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \\
& +2 e^{a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(\int_{0}^{t}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}^{2} e^{-2 a u} d u\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+2 r e^{a t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} X_{i, u}^{R} d u\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq e^{a t}\left\|Z_{0}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a t}-1\right)+e^{a t} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i}(u)\right) \\
& +2 e^{a t} \sup _{0 \leq u \leq t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}\left(\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-2 a u} d u\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+r \int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} d u\right) \\
& \leq e^{a t}\left\|Z_{0}\right\|_{2}^{2}+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a t}-1\right)+e^{a t} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \\
& +2 k e^{a t} \sup _{0 \leq u \leq t}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-2 a u} d u\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+r \int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} d u\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where the third inequality holds by Lemma 4.3.5. Let

$$
\varphi(t)=\sup \left\{\tau\left(Z_{u}^{2}\right): 0 \leq u \leq t\right\}=\sup _{0 \leq u \leq t} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}^{2}
$$

then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi(t) & \leq e^{a t} \varphi(0)+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a t}-1\right)+e^{a t} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{t} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \\
& +2 k\left[\left(\frac{e^{2 a t}-1}{2 a}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\frac{r\left(e^{a t}-1\right)}{a}\right] \varphi(t)^{\frac{1}{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\left.\sum_{i=1}^{k} \| X_{i, T_{R}}^{R}\right) \|_{2}=R$, so $\max _{1 \leq i \leq k}\left\|X_{i, T_{R}}^{R}\right\|_{2} \geq R / k$. It follows that

$$
\varphi\left(T_{R}\right)^{1 / 2}=\left(\sup _{0 \leq u \leq T_{R}} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \geq R / k
$$

It implies that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& R^{2} / k^{2} \leq \varphi\left(T_{R}\right) \\
& \leq e^{a T_{R}} \varphi(0)+\frac{b}{a}\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)+e^{a T_{R}} \tau\left(\int_{0}^{T_{R}} e^{-a u} \sum_{i=1}^{k} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \\
& +2 k\left[\left(\frac{e^{2 a T_{R}}-1}{2 a}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\frac{r\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a}\right] \varphi\left(T_{R}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Moreover,

$$
\varphi\left(T_{R}\right)=\sup _{0 \leq u \leq T_{R}} \sum_{1 \leq i \leq k}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}^{2} \leq \sup _{0 \leq u \leq T_{R}}\left(\sum_{1 \leq i \leq k}\left\|X_{i, u}^{R}\right\|_{2}\right)^{2} \leq R^{2}
$$

Hence, let $r_{1}^{\prime}=\max \tau\left(\Delta_{i, 2}(1)\right): 1 \leq i \leq k$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
R / k^{2} & \leq \frac{\varphi(0)}{R} e^{a T_{R}}+\frac{b\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a R} \\
& +e^{a T_{R}} \frac{1}{R} \left\lvert\, \tau\left(\int_{0}^{T_{R}} \sum_{i=1}^{k} e^{-a u}\left(d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right) \left\lvert\,+2 k\left(\left(\frac{e^{2 a T_{R}}-1}{2 a}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\frac{r\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a}\right)\right.\right.\right. \\
& \leq \frac{\varphi(0)}{R} e^{a T_{R}}+\frac{b\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a R}+e^{a T_{R}} \frac{1}{R} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left\|\int_{0}^{T_{R}} e^{-a u} d \Delta_{i, 2}(u)\right\|_{2} \\
& +2 k\left(\left(\frac{e^{2 a T_{R}}-1}{2 a}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\frac{r\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{\varphi(0)}{R} e^{a T_{R}}+\frac{b\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a R}+e^{a T_{R}} \frac{1}{R} \sum_{i=1}^{k}\left(\left(\int_{0}^{T_{R}} e^{-2 a u} d u\right)^{1 / 2}\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.+r_{1}^{\prime} \int_{0}^{T_{R}} e^{-a u} d u\right)+2 k\left(\left(\frac{e^{2 a T_{R}}-1}{2 a}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\frac{r\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{\varphi(0)}{R} e^{a T_{R}}+\frac{b\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a R} \\
& +e^{a T_{R}} \frac{k}{R}\left(\left(\frac{1}{2 a}\right)^{1 / 2}+r_{1}^{\prime} a^{-1}\right)+2 k\left(\left(\frac{e^{2 a T_{R}}-1}{2 a}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\frac{r\left(e^{a T_{R}}-1\right)}{a}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

It is obvious that map $R \rightarrow T_{R}$ is increasing. Thus, if $\lim _{R \rightarrow \infty} T_{R} \neq \infty$, the right hand side of the inequality above is upper bounded. On the other hand, the left hand side is upper unbounded as $R \rightarrow \infty$. This gives rise of a contradiction. Hence, $\lim _{R \rightarrow \infty} T_{R}=\infty$. We finish the proof of the existence of solution to (4.3.3). Moreover, for $t \geq 0$, we can take $R>0$ such that $t \leq T_{R}$, so, $X_{i, t}=X_{i, t}^{R}$. Hence, $X_{i, t} \in L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{t, s a}, \tau\right)$, and $t \rightarrow X_{i, t}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, by Lemma 4.3.2.

Uniqueness. This result follows from the uniqueness of solutions to (4.3.4) (Lemma 4.3.2).

We shall show that the solution $X_{t}$ to (4.3.3) is a free Markov process in $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. By the following well known result, $X_{t}$ is a free Markov process in $\tilde{\mathcal{A}}$.

Lemma 4.3.7. Let $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be a $W^{*}$-probability space, $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ be the completion of $\mathcal{A}$ with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$ and $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right)$ be the completion of $\mathcal{A}_{\text {sa }}$ in $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$. Then, $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau) \subseteq \tilde{\mathcal{A}}$ and $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{A}_{s a}, \tau\right) \subseteq \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_{s a}$.

Theorem 4.3.8. Under the hypotheses of Theorem 4.3.6, and the condition that $Q: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}$ is polynomial of $k$ non commutative unknown variables, the solution $X_{\iota}=\left(X_{1, t}, \ldots, X_{k, t}\right)$ is a free Markov process.

Proof. Let

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, 0}, S_{i, s}: s \leq t, 1 \leq i \leq k\right\}, \\
\mathcal{B}_{\geq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, t}, S_{i, s}-S_{i, t}: s \geq t, 1 \leq i \leq k\right\}, \\
\mathcal{C}_{\leq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, s}: s \leq t, 1 \leq i \leq k\right\}, \mathcal{C}_{\geq t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, s}: s \geq t, 1 \leq i \leq k\right\},
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{C}_{=t}=W^{*}\left\{X_{i, t}: 1 \leq i \leq k\right\} .
$$

We want to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{C}_{\leq t} \subseteq \mathcal{B}_{\leq t} \mathcal{C}_{\geq t} \subseteq \mathcal{B}_{\geq t} \tag{4.3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the proofs of Lemma 4.3.2 and Theorem 4.3.6,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|X_{i, t}-X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right\|_{2}=0,1 \leq i \leq k
$$

where $X_{i, t}^{(0)}=X_{i, 0} \in \mathcal{A}_{0}$, and $X_{i, t}^{(n)}(n \geq 1)$ are defined by (4.3.5). Let $\mathcal{H}_{\leq t}=$ $L^{2}\left(\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}, \tau\right)$. Then, $X_{0, t} \in \mathcal{H}_{\leq t}$. Let $f_{i}=Q_{i} h$ (see Lemma 4.3.3 for the definition of function $h$. Assume $X_{i, s}^{(n)} \in \mathcal{B}_{\leq t}, 1 \leq i \leq k, s \leq t$. Let $X_{i, s}^{(m, n)} \rightarrow X_{i, s}^{(n)}$ in norm $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, as $m \rightarrow \infty$, where $X_{i, s}^{(m, n)} \in\left(\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}\right)_{s a}, 1 \leq i \leq k$. Then, $f_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(m, n)}(s), \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(m, n)}\right) \in$ $\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}$, since $Q_{i}$ is a polynomial. Note that $Q_{i}: \mathcal{A}_{s a}^{k} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{s a}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$. It implies that the $\|\cdot\|_{2}$ limit $f_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right)$ of $f_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(m, n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(m, n)}\right)$ is in $\mathcal{H}_{\leq t}$, for $s \leq t, 1 \leq i \leq k$. Hence,

$$
X_{i, t}^{(n+1)}=X_{i, 0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{i}\left(X_{1, s}^{(n)}, \cdots, X_{k, s}^{(n)}\right) d s+S_{i, t} \in \mathcal{H}_{\leq t} .
$$

By induction, $X_{i, t}^{(n)} \in \mathcal{H}_{\leq t}$. Hence, $X_{i, t}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(X_{i, t}^{(n)}\right) \in \mathcal{H}_{\leq t}$. It follows that $\mathcal{C}_{\leq t} \subseteq \mathcal{B}_{\leq t}$. For $s \geq t$,

$$
X_{i, s}=X_{i, t}+\int_{t}^{s} f_{i}\left(X_{1, u}, \cdots, X_{k, u}\right) d u+S_{s}-S_{t}
$$

By the above proof and the uniqueness of the solutions to (4.3.3), $\mathcal{C}_{\geq t} \subseteq \mathcal{B}_{\geq t}$. Now we show that $\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{B}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{C}_{=t}$-free. Note that $W^{*}\left\{X_{0}, S_{s}: s \leq t\right\}$ and $W^{*}\left\{S_{u}-S_{t}: u \geq t\right\}$ are free in $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$, and $\mathcal{C}_{=t} \subseteq W^{*}\left\{X_{0}, S_{s}: s \leq t\right\}$. By [11, Lemma 2.1], $\mathcal{B}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{B}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{C}_{ \pm t}-$ free. Therefore, $\mathcal{C}_{\leq t}$ and $\mathcal{C}_{\geq t}$ are $\mathcal{C}_{=t}$-free. By Definition 4.3.2, $X_{t}$ is a free Markov process in $L^{2}(\mathcal{A}, \tau) \subseteq \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$.

For $k=1$, we can get more general condition on $Q$ so that the solution is a free Markov process.

Theorem 4.3.9. Under the hypotheses of Theorem 4.3.6, and the conditions that $k=1$ and $Q: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is Borel measurable, the solution $X_{t}$ is a free Markov process.

Proof. We use the same notation (with $k=1$ ) as that in Theorem 4.3.8. Assume $X_{n, s} \in \mathcal{H}_{\leq t}$, then $f\left(X_{n, s}\right) \in \mathcal{B}_{\leq t}$, since $f=Q h$ is bounded measurable function. Hence,

$$
\dot{X}_{n+1, t}=X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f\left(X_{n, s}\right) d s+S_{t} \in \mathcal{H}_{\leq t}
$$

The rest of the proof is the same as that of Theorem 4.3.8.

## Chapter 5

## FREE

ORNSTEIN-UHLENBECK PROCESSES

The main theme of this chapter is the study of free Ornstein-Uhlenbeck processes.
Barndorff-Nielsen and Thorbjornsen [4] established the stochastic integrals of continuous functions with respect to a free Levy process, the stochastic integral representation of free self-decomposable distribution (see Theorem 6.1, 6.5 in [4]), and remarked that a possible definition of a free OU-process driven by a free Lévy process can be given (but no further details were given). In Section 5.1, We show that free $O U$ processes are solutions of a special kind of differential equations we studied in section 4.3 (Theorem 5.1.3). Furthermore, we show that, under certain condition ((5.1.3) below), a probability distribution on $\mathbb{R}$ is free self-decomposable if and only if it is the limit distribution of a free OU-process (Theorem 5.1.4). Moreover, it is showed that a probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ is free self-decomposable if and only if it is the distribution of a stationary free OU process (Theorem 5.1.5). Section 5.2 is devoted to the study of periodic free OU processes. We show that a free OU process defined on the finite interval $[0,1]$ can be extended periodically to a stationary process on the whole real line (Theorem 5.2.1). Moreover, we show that the class of the distributions of the stationary extensions is bigger strictly than the class of all free self-decomposable distributions, and the class is smaller
strictly than that of all free infinitely divisible distributions on $\mathbb{R}$ (Theorem 5.2.3). At the end of this section, we give a characterization for a probability measure on $\mathbb{R}$ to be the stationary distribution of a periodic free OU process in terms of its Levy measure (Theorem 5.2.6). Finally, in Section 5.3, the notion of fractional free Brownian motion is introduced (Definition 5.3.2), and examples of free fractional Brownian motion are given. These examples are given in terms of creation and annihilation operators on full Fock spaces. (Theorem 5.3.4 and Remark 5.3.5). We show that the Langevin equation driven by fractional free Brownian motion has a unique solution. We call the solution a fractional free OU process (Theorem 5.3.8).

### 5.1 Free OU Processes

In this section, we consider a special case of (4.3.3). Let $k=1, Q_{1}(X)=-\lambda X$, $\lambda>0$ and $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is $\mathcal{A}_{t}$-free Lévy process of operators in $\mathcal{A}_{s a}$. That is, we consider the following equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{t}=X_{0}-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} X_{s} d s+S_{t}, t \geq 0 \tag{5.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where self-adjoint operator $X_{0} \in \mathcal{A}_{0}$. We call

$$
X_{t}=e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}, t \geq 0
$$

a free OU process, where $\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}$ is defined by Theorem 6.1 in [4] (Generally, we can define free OU process $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ by the formula above in the case that $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Levy process of self-adjoint operators in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$, and $X_{0}$ is affiliated with $\mathcal{A}_{0}$ ). We show that the free $O U$ process is the unique solution to (5.1.1) and the limit distribution of $X_{t}$, as $t \rightarrow \infty$, is free self-decomposable.

Lemma 5.1.1. Let $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a continuous function. For $n \in \mathbb{N}$, and $a=$ $t_{n, 0}<t_{n, 1}<\cdots<t_{n, k_{n}}=b$, a partition of $[a, b]$, let $f_{n}(t)=\sum_{i=1}^{k_{n}} a_{n, i} \chi_{\left[t_{n, i-1}, t_{n, i}\right)}(t)$, $f_{n}(b)=f(b)$ be a step function such that $f_{n}(t) \rightrightarrows f(t)$ uniformly for $t \in[a, b]$. Then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\int_{a}^{b}\left(f(t)-f_{n}(t)\right) d S_{t}\right\|_{2}=0
$$

Proof. By Lemma 4.3.5,f-f $f_{n}$ is in $\mathcal{B}_{2}^{2, a}$. Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{2} & \leq\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{2}([a, b))}+\left|\tau\left(S_{1}\right)\right| \cdot\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{1}([a, b])} \\
& \leq\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{\infty}([a, b))}(b-a)\left(1+\left|\tau\left(S_{1}\right)\right|\right) \\
& \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, since $f_{n} \rightrightarrows f$ on $[a, b]$.
The following lemma gives some kind of Fibini Theorem. Some ideas in the proof are from the proof of Proposition 35 in [23].

Lemma 5.1.2. Let $f$ and $g$ be continuous functions on $[a, b]$,

$$
X=\int_{a}^{b} g(s) \int_{a}^{s} f(u) d S_{u} d s, \quad Y=\int_{a}^{b} f(u) \int_{u}^{b} g(s) d s d S_{u}
$$

Then $X=Y$.
Proof. Step I. We show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{a}^{b} u d S_{u}=b S_{b}-a S_{a}-\int_{a}^{b} S_{s} d s \tag{5.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $t_{n, i}=a+\frac{i(b-a)}{2^{n}}, i=0, \cdots, 2^{n}$, define $f_{n}(t)=\sum_{i=1}^{2^{n}} t_{n, i} \chi_{\left[t_{n, i-1}, t_{n, i}\right.}$, $f_{n}(b)=f(b)$. Then $f_{n}(t) \rightrightarrows t$ uniformly for $t \in[a, b]$. By Lemma 5.1.1,

$$
\int_{a}^{b} t d S_{t}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(t) d S_{t}
$$

On the other hand,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(t) d S_{t} & =\sum_{i=1}^{2^{n}} t_{n, i}\left(S_{t_{n, i}}-S_{t_{n, i-1}}\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{2^{n}-1} t_{n, i} S_{t_{n, i}}-\sum_{i=1}^{2^{n}-1} t_{n, i+1} S_{t_{n, i}}+b S_{b}-t_{n, 1} S_{a}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =b S_{b}-t_{n, 1} S_{a}-\left(\sum_{i=1}^{2^{n}-1} \frac{b-a}{2^{n}} S_{t_{n, i}}+\frac{b-a}{2^{n}} S_{b}\right)+\frac{b-a}{2^{n}} S_{b} \\
& \rightarrow b S(b)-a S_{a}-\int_{a}^{b} S_{t} d t
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Hence, we get (5.1.2).
Step II. Let $f=\sum_{i=1}^{k} a_{i} \chi_{\left[t_{i-1}, t_{i}\right)}, g=\sum_{j=1}^{l} b_{j} \chi_{\left[s_{j-1}, t_{j}\right)}$ be step functions on $[a, b]$. Then $X=Y$.

The proof is the same as that of Proposition 35 in [54].
Step III. Let $f$ be a continuous function, and $g=\sum_{i=1}^{k} b_{i} \chi_{\left[t_{i-1}, t_{i}\right)}$ be a step function on $[a, b]$. Then $X=Y$.

For $n \in \mathbb{R}$, let $\left\{f_{n}: n \geq 1\right\}$ be a bounded step functions such that $f_{n} \rightrightarrows f$ on $[a, b]$, and let

$$
X_{n}=\int_{a}^{b} g(s) \int_{a}^{s} f_{n}(u) d S_{u} d s, Y_{n}=\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(u) \int_{u}^{b} g(s) d s d S_{u}
$$

By step II, $X_{n}=Y_{n}$. It is enough to show that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\left\|X-X_{n}\right\|_{2}+\left\|Y-Y_{n}\right\|_{2}\right)=0
$$

In fact,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\left(X-X_{n}\right)\right\|_{2} & =\left\|\int_{a}^{b} g(s) \int_{a}^{b} \chi_{[a, s]}(u)\left(f_{n}(u)-f(u)\right) d S_{u} d s\right\|_{2} \\
& \leq \int_{a}^{b}|g(s)| \cdot\left\|\int_{a}^{b} \chi_{[a, s]}(u)\left(f_{n}(u)-f(u)\right) d S_{u}\right\|_{2} d s \\
& \leq \int_{a}^{b}|g(s)|\left(\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{2}}+\left|\tau\left(S_{1}\right)\right|\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{1}}\right) d s \\
& \leq \int_{a}^{b}|g(s)| d s\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{L^{\infty}}(b-a)\left(1+\left|\tau\left(S_{1}\right)\right|\right) \\
& \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Similarly, $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|Y-Y_{n}\right\|_{2}=0$. Hence, $X=Y$.
Step IV. Both $f$ and $g$ are continuous functions on $[a, b]$. In this case, let $g_{n}=\sum_{i=1}^{k_{n}} b_{n, i} \chi_{\left[t_{n, i-1}, t_{n, i}\right)}, g_{n}(b)=g(b)$ such that $g_{n} \rightrightarrows f$ on $[a, b]$, and

$$
X_{n}=\int_{a}^{b} g_{n}(s) \int_{a}^{s} f(u) d S_{u} d s, Y_{n}=\int_{a}^{b} f(u) \int_{u}^{b} g_{n}(s) d s d S_{u}
$$

By Step III, $X_{n}=Y_{n}$. By the proof of Step III,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|X-X_{n}\right\|_{2}=0, \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|Y-Y_{n}\right\|_{2}=0
$$

Hence, $X=Y$.
Theorem 5.1.3. Let $X_{t}=e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}$. Then $t \rightarrow X_{t}$ is continuous with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$, and $X_{t}$ is the unique continuous solution to (5.1.1).

Proof. It is obvious that $t \rightarrow X_{t}$ is continuous. Moreover,

$$
\begin{aligned}
-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} X_{u} d u & =e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}-X_{0}-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda s} \int_{0}^{s} e^{\lambda u} d S_{u} d s \\
& =e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}-X_{0}-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda u} \int_{u}^{t} e^{-\lambda s} d s d S_{u} \\
& =e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}-X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}-S_{t} \\
& =X_{t}-X_{0}-S_{t},
\end{aligned}
$$

where the second equality holds because of Lemma 5.1.2.
Uniqueness. Suppose that (5.1.1) has another continuous solution $Y_{t}$. Let $Z_{t}=X_{t}-Y_{t}$, then $Z_{t}=-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} Z_{u} d u$. By Bellman-Gronwell inequality, $Z_{t}=0$, for $t \geq 0$. It follows that $X_{t}=Y_{t}$, for $t \geq 0$.

Now we discuss the limit distribution of $X_{t}$. Let $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a free Lévy process of (unbounded) operators, $(\gamma, \sigma)$ be the free generating pair of the process (see Section 2.1).

Theorem 5.1.4. If the measure $\sigma$ in the free generating pair $(\gamma, \sigma)$ of Lévy process $\left\{S_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of (unbounded) self-adjoint operators in $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{|t| \geq 1} \log (1+|t|) \sigma(d t)<\infty, \tag{5.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

the limit distribution of $X_{t}$, as $t \rightarrow \infty$, is $\boxplus$ self-decomposable.
Conversely, if $\mu_{0}$ is $a \boxplus$ self-decomposable distribution on $\mathbb{R}$, there is a free $O U$ process $\left\{X_{t} \mid t \geq 0\right\}$ such that the limit distribution of $X_{t}$ is $\mu_{0}$.

Proof．Note that $X_{t}=e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}$ ，so it is enough to show that the limit distribution of $\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}$ is $⿴ 囗 十$ self－decomposable．Let $t_{n, j}=j t / n$ ， $j=0,1, \ldots, n, T_{n}=\sum_{j=1}^{n} e^{-\lambda\left(t-t_{n, j}\right)}\left(S_{t_{n, j}}-S_{t_{n, j-1}}\right)$ ，then $T_{n} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{p}} \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u}$ ，by Theorem 6.1 in［4］．On the other hand，

$$
\begin{aligned}
T_{n} & =\sum_{j=1}^{n} e^{-\lambda\left(t-t_{j}\right)}\left(S_{t-\left(t-t_{n, j}\right)}-S_{t-\left(t-t_{n, j-1}\right)}\right) \\
& =\sum_{j=1}^{n} e^{-\lambda r_{n, n-j}}\left(S_{t-r_{n, n-j}}-S_{t-r_{n, n-j+1}}\right) \\
& \stackrel{d}{=} \sum_{j=1}^{n} e^{-\lambda r_{n, n-j}}\left(S_{r_{n, n-j+1}}-S_{r_{n, n-j}}\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{n} e^{-\lambda r_{n, i-1}}\left(S_{r_{n, i}}-S_{r_{n, i-1}}\right) \xrightarrow{\mathrm{p}} \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda u} d S_{u} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence，we have

$$
\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda u} d S_{u}=\int_{0}^{t \lambda} e^{-u} d S_{u / \lambda}
$$

Let $\widetilde{S}_{t}=S_{t / \lambda}, \forall t \geq 0$ ．It is obvious that $\widetilde{S}_{t}$ is a $\mathcal{A}_{t}$－free Lévy process．Let $\phi_{\mu_{1}}(z)$ be the Voiculescu transform of $\mu\left(S_{1}\right)$ ．By［4］，$\phi_{\mu\left(S_{t}\right)}(t)=t \phi_{\mu_{1}}(z)$ ．Let $(\gamma, \sigma)$ be the free generating pair of $\mu_{1}$ ，then $(t \gamma, t \sigma)$ is the free generating pair of $\mu\left(S_{t}\right)$ ．Hence， $\mu\left(\widetilde{S}_{1}\right)=\mu\left(S_{\frac{1}{\lambda}}\right)$ has free generating pair $\left(\frac{1}{\lambda} \gamma, \frac{1}{\lambda} \sigma\right)$ ．It follows that the finite measure $\frac{1}{\lambda} \sigma$ in $\left(\frac{1}{\lambda} \gamma, \frac{1}{\lambda} \sigma\right)$ satisfies（5．1．3）．By Theorem 6.5 in［4］，there is a self－adjoint operator $X \in \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ such that

$$
\int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d S_{u} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} \int_{0}^{t \lambda} e^{-u} d S_{u / \lambda} \stackrel{\mathrm{d}}{\longrightarrow} X,
$$

as $t \rightarrow \infty$ and $X$ has a $⿴ 囗 十$ self－decomposable distribution．
Suppose $\mu_{0}$ is a free self－decomposable distribution on $\mathbb{R}$ ．By Theorem 6.5 in ［4］，there is free Levy process $S_{t}$ satisfying（5．1．3）and $\mu\left(\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-t} d S_{t}\right)=\mu_{0}$ ．Let

$$
X_{t}=e^{-t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{s} d S_{s}, t \geq 0
$$

By the proof above，the limit distribution of $X_{t}$ ，as $t \rightarrow \infty$ ，is $\mu_{0}$ ．

Theorem 5.1.5. A probability measure $\mu$ on $\mathbb{R}$ is $\boxplus$ self-decomposable if and only if it is the distribution of a stationary free OU process.

Proof. In [4], Barndorff-Nielsen and Thorbjornsen showed that a probability distribution $\mu$ on $\mathbb{R}$ is $\boxplus$ self-decomposable if and only if there is a free Levy process $\left\{Z_{t}^{\prime}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of self-adjoint (probably unbounded) operators affiliated with a $W^{*}$ probability space $\left(\mathcal{B}, \tau_{1}\right)$ satisfying

$$
\int_{|t| \geq 1} \log (1+|t|) \sigma(d t)<\infty
$$

where ( $\gamma, \sigma$ ) is the free generation pair of $\mu$, such that $\mu=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-t} d Z_{t}^{\prime}\right)$. Let $\widetilde{Z}_{t}=Z_{c t}^{\prime}$, for $t \geq 0$, and $\widetilde{Z}_{t}=-\widetilde{Z}_{-t}$, for $t<0$, then $\left\{\widetilde{Z}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Levy process. Let $\left\{\bar{Z}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a free copy of $\left\{\widetilde{Z}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ (i. e. $\left\{\bar{Z}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ and $\left\{\widetilde{Z}_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ are free), and let

$$
Z_{t}=\bar{Z}_{t}, \forall t \geq 0 ; Z_{t}=-\bar{Z}_{-t}, \forall t<0
$$

Given $a>0$, a continuous function $f$ on $[-a, a]$, a partition $T:-a=t_{0}<$ $t_{1}<\cdots<t_{n}=0$ of $[-a, 0]$ and $\xi_{i}$ in $\left[t_{i-1}, t_{i}\right]$, for $i=1,2, \cdots, n$. Let $\|T\|=$ $\max \left\{t_{i}-t_{i-1}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right\}$. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{a} f(s-a) d Z_{s} & =\int_{-a}^{0} f(s) d Z_{s+a}=\lim _{\|T\| \rightarrow 0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(Z_{a+t_{i}}-Z_{a+t_{i-1}}\right) \\
& \stackrel{\mathrm{d}}{=} \lim _{\|T\| \rightarrow 0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(Z_{t_{i}-t_{i-1}}\right) \stackrel{\mathrm{d}}{=} \lim _{\|T\| \rightarrow 0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(Z_{-t_{i-1}}-Z_{-t_{i}}\right) \\
& =\lim _{\|T\| \rightarrow 0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(Z_{t_{i}}-Z_{t_{i-1}}\right) \\
& =\int_{-a}^{0} f(s) d Z_{s}=\lim _{\|T\| \rightarrow 0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(-\left(-\xi_{i}\right)\right)\left(Z_{-t_{i-1}}-Z_{-t_{i}}\right) \\
& =\int_{0}^{a} f(-s) d Z_{s} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $X_{0}=\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}$, then

$$
X_{0}=\lim _{a \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-a}^{0} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}=\lim _{a \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{a} e^{-c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}
$$

$$
=\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}=\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-t} d Z_{t}^{\prime}
$$

has distribution $\mu$. Define

$$
X_{t}=e^{-c t}\left(X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right), t \geq 0
$$

Then $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free OU process. Now we show that it is stationary. For $t>0$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
X_{t} & =e^{-c t} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}+e^{-c t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& =\int_{-\infty}^{-t} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s+t}+\int_{-t}^{0} e^{c s} d Z_{s+t} \stackrel{d}{=} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}+\int_{-t}^{0} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& \stackrel{d}{=} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}+\int_{-t}^{0} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}=\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}=X_{0} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Conversely, if $X_{t}, t \geq 0$ is a stationary free OU process, we proved in the preceding theorem that the limit distribution of a free OU process is free selfdecomposable, if the limit exists. Hence, the limit distribution of $X_{t}$, as $t \rightarrow \infty$, is the distribution $X_{t}$, since it is stationary. Hence, the distribution of $X_{t}$, for all $t \geq 0$, is free self-decomposable.

Remark 5.1.6. From the theorem above, we see that the set $\mathcal{S D}(\boxplus)$ of all $\boxplus$ selfdecomposable distributions on $\mathbb{R}$ can be described as $\mathcal{S D}(\boxplus)=\{$ the distributions of stationary free OU processes $\}$.

### 5.2 Periodic Free OU Processes

In this section, we consider free $O U$ processes in an interval. We extend them periodically to the whole real line. We show that the periodic free OU process is stationary. We also give a characterization of the stationary distribution in terms of its Levy measure.

Given a free Levy process $\left\{Z_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$, consider the following Langevin equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
d X_{t}=-c X_{t} d t+d Z_{t}, t \in[0,1], X_{0}=X_{1} \tag{5.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

It has a unique solution

$$
X_{t}=e^{-c t}\left(X_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right), t \in[0,1]
$$

where $X_{0}=X_{1}=\frac{1}{e^{c-1}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}$. Let $X_{t+k}=X_{t}$, for $t \in[0,1]$ and $k \in \mathbb{Z}$. Then $\left\{X_{t} \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a periodic process. So we call $\left\{X_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ a periodic free OU process.

Theorem 5.2.1. The process $\left\{X_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ defined by $X_{t+k}=X_{t}$, for $t \in[0,1]$ and $k \in \mathbb{Z}$, is a stationary process (i. e., $X_{t} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} X_{0}$ ).

Proof. For $t^{0} \in[0,1]$, we construct a new process $\left\{Z_{t}^{t^{0}}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ as follows. For $t \in[0,1]$,

$$
Z_{t}^{t^{0}}= \begin{cases}Z_{t+t^{0}}-Z_{t^{0}}, & \text { if } t+t^{0} \leq 1 ; \\ Z_{1-t^{0}}^{t^{0}}+Z_{t+t^{0}-t}, & \text { if } t+t^{0}>1 .\end{cases}
$$

Now we show that $\left\{Z_{t}^{t^{0}}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ is a free Levy process. Clearly, $Z_{0}^{t^{0}}=0$. For $0 \leq t_{1} \leq 1-t^{0} \leq t_{2} \leq 1$, we have $Z_{t_{2}+t^{0}-1}=Z_{t_{2}}^{t^{0}}-Z_{1-t^{0}}^{t^{0}}, Z_{t^{0}}-Z_{t_{2}+t^{0}-1}, Z_{t_{1}}^{t^{0}}=$ $Z_{t_{1}+t^{0}}-Z_{t^{0}}, Z_{1}-Z_{t_{1}+t^{0}}=Z_{1-t^{0}}^{t^{0}}-Z_{t_{1}}^{t^{0}}$ are free. Thus, $Z_{t_{2}}^{t^{0}}-Z_{t_{1}}^{0^{0}}=Z_{t_{2}}^{t^{0}}-Z_{1-t^{0}}^{0^{0}}+$ $Z_{1-t^{0}}^{t^{0}}-Z_{t_{1}}^{t^{0}}$ and $Z_{t_{1}}^{t^{0}}=Z_{t_{1}+t_{0}}-Z_{t^{0}}$ are free. Hence, $\left\{Z_{t}^{t^{0}}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ has free increments. Moreover, for $0 \leq t_{1} \leq 1-t^{0} \leq t_{2} \leq 1$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}}^{t^{0}}-Z_{t_{1}}^{t^{0}}\right) & =\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}+t^{0}-1}+Z_{1}-Z_{t_{1}+t^{0}}\right)=\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}+t^{0-1}}\right) \boxplus \mu\left(Z_{1}-Z_{t_{1}+t^{0}}\right) \\
& =\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}+t^{0}-1}\right) \boxplus \mu\left(Z_{1-t_{1}-t^{0}}\right)=\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}}-Z_{1-t^{0}}\right) \boxplus \mu\left(Z_{1-t^{0}}-Z_{t_{1}}\right) \\
& =\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}}-Z_{t_{1}}\right)=\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}-t_{1}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $\left\{Z_{t}^{t^{0}}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ has stationary increments. Moreover, let $t_{1}=0$, we get $Z_{t_{2}}^{t^{0}} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} Z_{t_{2}}$, for $1-t^{0} \leq t_{2} \leq 1$. It is obvious that $Z_{t}^{t^{0}}=Z_{t+t_{0}}-Z_{t^{0}} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} Z_{t}$, for $\leq t \leq 1-t^{0}$. Hence, $Z_{t}^{t^{0}} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} Z_{t}$, for $t \in[0,1]$. It implies that $\left\{Z_{t}^{0^{0}}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Levy process. Now we show that

$$
X_{t+t^{0}}=\frac{1}{1-e^{-c}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{-c(t-s) \bmod 1} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}, t, t^{0} \in[0,1]
$$

where

$$
x \bmod 1= \begin{cases}x+1, & \text { if }-1 \leq x<0 \\ x, & \text { if } x \in[0,1]\end{cases}
$$

For $0 \leq t \leq 1-t^{0}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(1-e^{-c}\right) X_{t+t^{0}} & =\int_{0}^{1} e^{-c\left(t^{0}+t\right)} e^{-c+c s} d Z_{s}+\int_{0}^{t+t^{0}} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& -\int_{0}^{t+t^{0}} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{-c} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& =\int_{0}^{t+t^{0}} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{c s} d Z_{s}+\int_{t+t^{0}}^{1} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{-c} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& =\int_{t}^{1-t^{0}} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{-c} e^{c\left(s+t^{0}\right)} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}+\int_{0}^{t^{0}} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& +\int_{t^{0}}^{t+t^{0}} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{c s} d Z_{s} \\
& =\int_{t}^{1-t^{0}} e^{-c t} e^{-c} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}+\int_{1-t^{0}}^{1} e^{-c\left(t^{0}+t\right)} e^{c\left(s-\left(1-t^{0}\right)\right)} d Z_{z-\left(1-t^{0}\right)} \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} e^{c\left(s+t^{0}\right)} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}} \\
& =\int_{t}^{1-t^{0}} e^{-c t} e^{-c} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}+\int_{1-t^{0}}^{1} e^{-c t} e^{-c} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{-c t} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}} \\
& =\int_{t}^{1} e^{-c t} e^{-c} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{-c t} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}} \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} e^{-c(t-s) \bmod 1} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}
\end{aligned}
$$

For $t+t^{0}>1$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{1} e^{-c(t-s) \bmod 1} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}} \\
= & \int_{0}^{1-t^{0}} e^{-c(t-s)} d Z_{s+t^{0}}+\int_{1-t^{0}}^{t} e^{-c(t-s)} d Z_{s-\left(1-t^{0}\right)}+\int_{t}^{1} e^{-c(t-s)} e^{-c} d Z_{s-\left(1-t^{0}\right)} \\
= & e^{-c t}\left(\int_{t^{0}}^{1} e^{c\left(s-t^{0}\right)} d Z_{s}+\int_{0}^{t-\left(1-t^{0}\right)} e^{c\left(s+\left(1-t^{0}\right)\right)} d Z_{s}+e^{-c} \int_{t-\left(1-t^{0}\right)}^{t^{0}} e^{c s} e^{c\left(1-t^{0}\right)} d Z_{s}\right) \\
= & e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)}\left(\int_{t^{0}}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}+\int_{t-\left(1-t^{0}\right)}^{t^{0}} e^{c s} d Z_{s}+e^{c} \int_{0}^{t-\left(1-t^{0}\right)} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right) \\
= & e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)} \int_{t-\left(1-t^{0}\right)}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}+e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}-1\right)} \int_{0}^{t-\left(1-t^{0}\right)} e^{c s} d Z_{s} .
\end{aligned}
$$

On the other hand,

$$
\left(1-e^{-c}\right) X_{t+t^{0}}=\left(1-e^{-c}\right) X_{t+t^{0}-1}=e^{-c\left(t+t^{0}\right)}\left(\int_{t+t^{0}-1}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}+e^{c} \int_{0}^{t+t^{0}-1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)
$$

Hence,

$$
X_{t+t^{0}}=\frac{1}{1-e^{-c}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{-c(t-s) \bmod 1} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}, \forall t, t^{0} \in[0,1]
$$

It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mu\left(X_{t+t^{0}}\right) & =\mu\left(\frac{1}{1-e^{-c}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{-c(t-s) \bmod 1} d Z_{s}^{t^{0}}\right) \\
& =\mu\left(\frac{1}{1-e^{-c}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{-c(t-s) \bmod 1} d Z_{s}\right) \\
& =\mu\left(X_{t}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

$\forall t, t^{0} \in[0,1]$. Let $t=0$, we get $X_{t^{0}} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} X_{0}$, for all $t^{0} \in[0,1]$. Hence, $\left\{X_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a stationary process.

Let $c>0,\left\{Z_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ be a free Levy process and $\left\{X_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ be the periodic free OU process determined by $c$ and $\left\{Z_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ (i. e., $X_{t}$ is the solution to (5.2.1)). We call $\mu\left(X_{0}\right)=\mu\left(\frac{1}{e^{c-1}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)$ the stationary distribution of periodic free OU process $\left\{X_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$. Note that

$$
\mu\left(\frac{1}{e^{c}-1} \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{\prime}\right)
$$

where $Z_{s}^{\prime}=\frac{1}{e^{c}-1} Z_{s}$ is a free Levy process. So we have the following proposition.
Proposition 5.2.2. For $c \neq 0$, let $\mathcal{I}(c)$ be the set of all $\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)$, where $\left\{Z_{t}, t \in[0,1]\right\}$, is a free Levy process. Then, given $c>0, \mathcal{I}(c)$ is the set of all stationary distribution of periodic free OU processes determined by c and a free Levy process.

Given a distribution $\mu_{0} \in \mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$, by [5] or [4], there is a unique $\mu^{\prime} \in \mathcal{I D}(*)$, such that $\Lambda\left(\mu^{\prime}\right)=\mu$, where $\Lambda$ is the bijection between $\mathcal{I D}(*)$ and $\mathcal{I D}(\boldsymbol{\Psi})$. By Theorem 7.10 in [55], there is a bijective correspondence between infinitely divisible
laws and Levy processes in law, if we identify all Levy process with the same margin distributions. Hence, there is a classical Levy process $\widetilde{Z}_{t}$ such that $\mu\left(\widetilde{Z}_{1}\right)=\mu^{\prime}$. By [4], there is a free Levy process $Z_{t}$ such that $\mu\left(Z_{1}\right)=\mu_{0}$ and $\mu\left(Z_{t}\right)=\Lambda\left(\mu\left(\widetilde{Z}_{t}\right)\right)$, for all $t \geq 0$. Thus, given, $c>0$, we can define a map $\Phi_{c}$ from $\mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$ into $\mathcal{I}(c)$ such that $\Phi_{c}\left(\mu_{0}\right)=\mu\left(\frac{1}{e^{c-1}} \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)$ in $\mathcal{I}(c)$, for $\mu_{0}=\mu\left(Z_{1}\right)$ in $\mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$. We shall show soon that $\Phi_{c}$ is bijective.

Theorem 5.2.3. For $c>0$, we have

1. If $\mu_{1}$ and $\mu_{2}$ are in $\mathcal{I}(c), \mu_{1} \boxplus \mu_{2}$ is in $\mathcal{I}(c)$.
2. Let $a, b$ be in $\mathbb{R}$ and $\left\{Z_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ be a free Levy process, then $\mu(a+$ $\left.b \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)$ is in $\mathcal{I}(c)$.
3. $S D(\boxplus) \varsubsetneqq \mathcal{I}(c)$ and $S D(\boxplus)=\bigcap_{n \geq 1} \mathcal{I}\left(c_{n}\right)$, if0 $\neq c_{n} \in \mathbb{R}$ and $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} c_{n}=\infty$.
4. $\mathcal{I}(n c) \subseteq \mathcal{I}(c)$, for all $n \in \mathbb{N} . \mathcal{I}(-c)=\mathcal{I}(c)$.
5. $\Phi_{c}: \mathcal{I D}(\boxplus) \rightarrow \mathcal{I}(c)$ is one to one.

Proof. (1). Let $\mu_{1}$ and $\mu_{2}$ be in $\mathcal{I}(c)$. We may choose two free Levy processes $\left\{Z_{t}^{1}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ and $\left\{Z_{t}^{2}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ such that

$$
\mu_{1}=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{1}\right), \mu_{2}=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{z}^{2}\right)
$$

and $\left\{Z_{t}^{1}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ and $\left\{Z_{t}^{2}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ are free. By the definition of integral $\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{j}(j=1,2)$ (see Theorem 6.1 in $\left.[4]\right), W^{*}\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}^{j}\right) \subseteq W^{*}\left(Z_{t}^{j}: t \in[0,1]\right)$, $j=1,2$. Hence, $\mu_{1} \boxplus \mu_{2}=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d\left(Z_{s}^{1}+Z_{s}^{2}\right)\right)$. To show that $\mu_{1} \boxplus \mu_{2} \in \mathcal{I}(c)$, it is enough to show that $\left\{Z_{t}^{1}+Z_{t}^{2}: t \in[0,1]\right\}$ is a free Levy process. For $0 \leq t_{1}<t_{2} \leq 1$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}}^{1}+Z_{t_{2}}^{2}-\left(Z_{t_{1}}^{1}+Z_{t_{1}}^{2}\right)\right) & =\mu\left(\left(Z_{t_{2}}^{1}-Z_{t_{1}}^{1}\right)+\left(Z_{t_{2}}^{2}-Z_{t_{1}}^{2}\right)\right) \\
& =\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}-t_{1}}^{1}\right) \not ⿴ \mu\left(Z_{t_{2}-t_{1}}^{2}\right) \\
& =\mu\left(Z_{t_{2}-t_{1}}^{1}+Z_{t_{2}-t_{1}}^{2}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, $Z_{t}^{1}+Z_{t}^{2}$ has stationary-increments. Now we show that, for $0 \leq t_{1}<\cdots t_{n} \leq$ $1,\left(Z_{t_{n}}^{1}+Z_{t_{n}}^{2}\right)-\left(Z_{t_{n-1}}^{1}+Z_{t_{n-1}}^{2}\right), \cdots,\left(Z_{t_{2}}^{1}+Z_{t_{2}}^{2}\right)-\left(Z_{t_{1}}^{1}+Z_{t_{1}}^{2}\right)$ and $Z_{t_{1}}^{1}+Z_{t_{1}}^{2}$ are free. In fact, let $\mathcal{A}_{i, j}=W^{*}\left(Z_{t_{i}}^{j}-Z_{t_{i-1}}^{j}\right)$, for $i=2,3, \cdots, n$ and $j=1,2, \mathcal{A}_{1, j}=W^{*}\left(Z_{1}^{j}\right)$, $j=1,2$. Then, the von Neumann algebra

$$
\begin{aligned}
& W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i, j}: i=1,2, \cdots, n, j=1,2\right) \\
= & W^{*}\left(W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i, 1}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right), W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i, 2}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right)\right) \\
= & W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i, 1}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right) * W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{i, 2}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right) \\
= & *_{i=1,2, \cdots, n ; j=1,2} \mathcal{A}_{i, j} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $\mathcal{A}_{1,1}, \cdots, \mathcal{A}_{n, 1}, \mathcal{A}_{1,2}, \cdots, \mathcal{A}_{n, 2}$ are free. It follows that $\left(Z_{t_{n}}^{1}+Z_{t_{n}}^{2}\right)-\left(Z_{t_{n-1}}^{1}+\right.$ $\left.Z_{t_{n-1}}^{2}\right) \in W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{n, 1}, \mathcal{A}_{n, 2}\right), \cdots,\left(Z_{t_{2}}^{1}+Z_{t_{2}}^{2}\right)-\left(Z_{t_{1}}^{1}+Z_{t_{1}}^{2}\right) \in W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{n, 1}, \mathcal{A}_{n, 2}\right)$ and $Z_{t_{1}}^{1}+$ $Z_{t_{1}}^{2} \in W^{*}\left(\mathcal{A}_{1,1}, \mathcal{A}_{1,2}\right)$ are free. Moreover, $Z_{t}^{1}+Z_{t}^{2} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{P}} 0$, as $t \rightarrow 0$, since addition of two elements in $\widetilde{A}$ is continuous with respect to the measure topology on $\widetilde{A}$ (see [4]). Hence, $Z_{t}^{1}+Z_{t}^{2}$ is a free Levy process, and $\mu_{1} \boxplus \mu_{2} \in \mathcal{I}(c)$.
(2). Given $a \in \mathbb{R}$, let $Z_{t}^{a}=\frac{c a t}{e^{a-1}} I$, for $t \geq 0$. Then $Z_{t}$ is a trivial free Levy process, and $\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}=a I$. It follows that $\mu(a I)=\delta_{a} \in \mathcal{I}(c)$. Generally, for $0 \neq b, a \in \mathbb{R}$,

$$
\mu\left(a I+b \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d\left(Z_{s}^{a}+b Z_{s}\right)\right) .
$$

It is obvious that $\left(Z_{s}^{a}+b Z_{s}\right)$ is a free Levy process. Hence, $\mu\left(a I+b \int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right) \in$ $\mathcal{I}(c)$.
(3), (4) and (5). Let

$$
\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c)=\left\{\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}\right):\left\{\widetilde{Z}_{t}: t \in[0,1]\right\} \text { is a classical Levy process }\right\} .
$$

We show first that $\Lambda(\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c))=\mathcal{I}(c)$. In fact, for Levy process $\widetilde{Z}_{t}(t \in[0,1])$, $\widetilde{\mu}=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}\right)$ in $\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c)$, there is a Levy process $\widetilde{Z}_{t}^{\prime}(t \geq 0)$ such that $\widetilde{Z}_{t}^{\prime}=\widetilde{Z}_{t}$, for $t \in[0,1]$. Hence, by Theorem 5.4 and Corollary 6.2 in [4], there exists a free Levy process $Z_{t}(t \geq 0)$ affiliated with a $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ such that $\mu\left(Z_{t}\right)=\Lambda\left(\mu\left(\widetilde{Z}_{t}^{\prime}\right)\right)$, for $t \geq 0$ and $\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d Z_{s}\right)=\Lambda\left(\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}\right)\right)$. It follows that
$\Lambda: \widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c) \rightarrow \mathcal{I}(c)$. Moreover, by Theorem 5.4 in [4], the map $\Lambda$ from $\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c)$ to $\mathcal{I}(c)$ is onto. Note that $\Lambda: \mathcal{I D}(*) \rightarrow \mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$ is bijective. Hence, $\Lambda: \widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c) \rightarrow \mathcal{I}(c)$ is bijective. Theorem 4.8 in [4] showed that $\Lambda(S D(*))=S D(\boxplus)$, and Theorem 3.1 in [50] showed that

$$
S D(*) \varsubsetneqq \widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c), \bigcap_{n \geq 1} \widetilde{\mathcal{I}}\left(c_{n}\right)=S D(*)
$$

for $0<c_{n} \in \mathbb{R}$, and $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} c_{n}=\infty$. It follows that

$$
\begin{gathered}
S D(\boxplus)=\Lambda(S D(*)) \varsubsetneqq \Lambda(\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c))=\mathcal{I}(c), \\
\bigcap_{n} \mathcal{I}\left(c_{n}\right)=\bigcap \Lambda\left(\tilde{\mathcal{I}}\left(c_{n}\right)\right)=\Lambda\left(\bigcap_{n} \tilde{\mathcal{I}}\left(c_{n}\right)\right)=\Lambda(S D(*))=S D(\boxplus),
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{I}(n c) \subseteq \mathcal{I}(c), \forall n \in \mathbb{N}, \mathcal{I}(-c)=\mathcal{I}(c)
$$

Let $\widetilde{\Phi}_{c}: \mathcal{I D}(*) \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c)$ be a map defined by $\widetilde{\Phi}_{c}(\mu)=\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}\right) \in \widetilde{\mathcal{I}}(c)$, for $\mu \in I D(*)$, where $\widetilde{Z}_{t}$ is the Levy process determined by $\mu$. For $\mu_{1}, \mu_{2} \in$ $\mathcal{I D}(\boxplus)$, there are measures $\mu_{1}^{\prime}, \mu_{2}^{\prime} \in \mathcal{I D}(*)$ such that $\Lambda\left(\mu_{i}^{\prime}\right)=\mu_{i}$, and $\Phi_{c}\left(\mu_{i}\right)=$ $\Lambda\left(\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} s \widetilde{Z}_{s}^{i}\right)\right)$, where $\widetilde{Z}_{t}^{i}$ is the Levy process determined by $\mu_{i}^{\prime}, i=1,2$. Thus, if $\Phi_{c}\left(\mu_{1}\right)=\Phi_{c}\left(\mu_{2}\right), \Lambda\left(\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}^{1}\right)\right)=\Lambda\left(\mu\left(\int_{0}^{1} e^{c s} d \widetilde{Z}_{s}^{2}\right)\right)$. It follows that $\widetilde{\Phi}_{c}\left(\mu_{1}^{\prime}\right)=$ $\widetilde{\Phi}_{c}\left(\mu_{2}^{\prime}\right)$. By Corollary 2.8 in [50], $\widetilde{\Phi}_{c}$ is one to one. So, $\mu_{1}=\Lambda\left(\mu_{1}^{\prime}\right)=\Lambda\left(\mu_{2}^{\prime}\right)=\mu_{2}$. Hence, $\Phi_{c}$ is one to one.

Lemma 5.2.4. Let $v$ be a Levy measure on $\mathbb{R}$. Then

1. $v$ has a polar decomposition, i. e., there are non-negative real numbers $\lambda_{1}, \lambda_{-1}$ and finite measures $v_{1}$ and $v_{-1}$ on $(0, \infty)$ such that

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} \min \left\{1, u^{2}\right\} d v_{j}(d u)<\infty, j=1,-1
$$

and

$$
v(B)=\lambda_{1} v_{1}(B)+\lambda_{-1} v_{-1}(B), \text { for all Borel set } B \subseteq \mathbb{R} .
$$

We define a measure $\lambda$ on the set $S=\{1,-1\}$ by $\lambda(1)=\lambda_{1}, \lambda(-1)=\lambda_{-1}$. Then

$$
v(B)=\int_{S} \lambda(d \xi) \int_{0}^{\infty} \chi_{B}(u \xi) v_{\xi}(d u), \text { for Borel set } B \subseteq \mathbb{R}
$$

2. if $\lambda_{1} \lambda_{-1} \neq 0$, then
(a) $v$ has a nonnegative density function $\frac{k(u)}{u}(u \neq 0)$ if and only if $v_{1}$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k_{1}(u)}{u}$ with $k_{1}(u)=\frac{1}{\lambda_{1}} k(u)$, and $v_{-1}$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k_{-1}(u)}{u}$ with $k_{1}(u)=\frac{1}{\lambda_{-1}} k(-u)$.
(b) $G_{c}(u)=\sum_{1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{j c} u\right)$ is increasing for $u<0$ and decreasing for $u>0$ if and only if both $G_{1, c}(u)=\sum_{1}^{\infty} k_{1}\left(e^{j c} u\right)$ and $G_{-1, c}(u)=\sum_{1}^{\infty} k_{-1}\left(e^{j c} u\right)$ are decreasing for $u>0$

Proof. Let $v$ be a Levy measure on $\mathbb{R}$ and

$$
\lambda_{1}=\int_{0}^{1} u^{2} v(d u)+v([1, \infty)), \lambda_{-1}=\int_{-1}^{0} u^{2} v(d u)+v((-\infty,-1]) .
$$

For all $B$ in $\mathcal{B}([0, \infty))$, the Borel $\sigma$-algebra on $\mathbb{R}$, let

$$
v_{1}(B)= \begin{cases}\frac{1}{\lambda_{1}} v(B), & \text { if } \lambda_{1} \neq 0 \\ 3 \int_{B \cap[0,1]} u^{2} d u, & \text { if } \lambda_{1}=0 .\end{cases}
$$

Let

$$
v_{-1}(B)= \begin{cases}\frac{1}{\lambda-1} v(-B), & \text { if } \lambda_{-1} \neq 0 \\ 3 \int_{B \cap[0,1]} u^{2} d u, & \text { if } \lambda_{-1}=0\end{cases}
$$

Then,

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} \min \left\{1, u^{2}\right\} v_{1}(d u)=\int_{0}^{\infty} \min \left\{1, u^{2}\right\} v_{-1}(d u)=1 .
$$

Moreover,
$v(B)=v(B \cap(0, \infty))+v(B \cap(-\infty, 0))=\lambda_{-1} v_{-1}(B \cap(-\infty, 0))+\lambda_{1} v_{1}(B \cap(0, \infty))$.
This is the polar decomposition of measure $\mu$.
Suppose $\lambda_{1} \neq 0$ and $\lambda_{-1} \neq 0$. Suppose $v$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k(u)}{u}$, i. e., $v(B)=\int_{B-\{0\}} \frac{k(u)}{u} d u$, for every Borel set $B \subseteq \mathbb{R}$. Then, for $B \in$ $\mathcal{B}((0, \infty))$, we have

$$
v_{1}(B)=\int_{B} \frac{1}{\lambda_{1}} \frac{k(u)}{u} d u .
$$

Hence, $v_{1}$ has density function $\frac{1}{\lambda_{1}} \frac{k(u)}{u}$. Similarly, $v_{-1}$ has density function $\frac{1}{\lambda_{-1}} \frac{k(-u)}{u}$, Conversely, if $v_{1}$ has non-negative density function $\frac{k_{1}(u)}{u}$, and $v_{-1}$ has non-negative density function $\frac{k_{-1}(u)}{u}$, we have, for a Borel set $B \subseteq \mathbb{R}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
v(B) & =\lambda_{1} v_{1}(B \cap(0, \infty))+\lambda_{-1} v_{-1}(-B \cap(0, \infty)) \\
& =\lambda_{1} \int_{B \cap(0, \infty)} \frac{k_{1}(u)}{u} d u+\lambda_{-1} \int_{B \cap(-\infty, 0)} \frac{k_{-1}(-u)}{u} d u \\
& =\int_{B}\left(\chi_{(0, \infty)} \lambda_{1} \frac{k_{1}(u)}{u}+\chi_{(-\infty, 0)} \lambda_{-1} \frac{k_{-1}(-u)}{u}\right) d u .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $k(t)=\chi_{(0, \infty)} \lambda_{1} k_{1}(u)+\chi_{(-\infty, 0)} \lambda_{-1} k_{-1}(-u)$, we see that $v$ has density function $\frac{k(u)}{u}, k_{1}(u)=\frac{1}{\lambda_{1}} k(u) \chi_{(0, \infty)}(u)$ and $k_{-1}(u)=\frac{1}{\lambda_{-1}} k(-u) \chi_{(-\infty, 0)}(u)$.

Let

$$
G_{1, c}(u)=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k_{1}\left(e^{j c} u\right), G_{-1, c}(u)=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k_{-1}\left(e^{j c} u\right) .
$$

Then $G_{1, c}=\frac{1}{\lambda_{1}} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{j c} u\right)$ is decreasing for $u>0$ if and only if $G_{c}(u)=$ $\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{j c} u\right)$ is decreasing for $u>0$, and $G_{-1, c}=\frac{1}{\lambda-1}=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k\left(-e^{j c} u\right)$ is decreasing for $u>0$ if and only if $G_{c}(u)$ is increasing for $u<0$.

Remark 5.2.5. The result that every Levy measure on $\mathbb{R}^{d}(d \geq 1)$ has polar decomposition was give in Proposition 2.6 of [50], but there were no precise proofs given. So we give a constructive proof of the result for $d=1$ in the Lemma above.

The following theorem give a characterization of measures in $\mathcal{I}(c)$.
Theorem 5.2.6. For $c>0$, a free infinitely divisible measure $\mu$ is in $\mathcal{I}(c)$ if and only if the Levy measure $v$ of $\mu$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k(u)}{u}$, and there is a function $G_{c}(u)$ such that $G_{c}(u)$ is decreasing, for $u>0, G_{\mathrm{c}}(u)$ is increasing, for $u<0$, and

$$
G_{c}(u)=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{j c} u\right),
$$

for almost all $u \in(0, \infty)$ with respect to the Lebesgue measure on $(0, \infty)$.

Proof. Suppose $\lambda_{-1} \lambda_{1} \neq 0$. A measure $u \in \mathcal{I}(c)$ if and only if $\Lambda^{-1}(u) \in \tilde{\mathcal{I}}(c)$. Let $\left(\gamma^{\prime}, A, v\right)$ be the generating triple of $\Lambda^{-1}(u)$, where $v$ is the Levy measure of $u$ (and $\left.\Lambda^{-1}(u)\right)$. Let

$$
v=\lambda_{1} v_{1}+\lambda_{-1} v_{-1}
$$

be the polar decomposition of $v$. [50] Proposition 2.7 showed that $\Lambda^{-1}(u) \in \widetilde{I}(c)$ if and only if $v_{1}$ and $v_{-1}$ has non-negative density functions $\frac{k_{1}(u)}{u}$ and $\frac{k_{-1}(u)}{u}$, respectively, and there are decreasing functions

$$
G_{1, c}(u) \stackrel{\text { a }}{=} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k_{1}\left(e^{c j} u\right), G_{-1, c}(u) \stackrel{\text { a }}{=} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k_{-1}\left(e^{c j} u\right), \forall u>0
$$

where $\stackrel{\text { a }}{=}$ means $=$ for almost all $u>0$ with respect to the Lebesgue measure on $(0, \infty)$. By Lemma 5.2 .4 , this is the case if and only if the Levy measure $v$ of $\mu$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k(u)}{u}$, and there is a function $G_{c}(u)$ such that $G_{c}(u)$ is decreasing, for $u>0, G_{c}(u)$ is increasing, for $u<0$, and

$$
G_{c}(u)=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{j c} u\right)
$$

for almost all $u \in(0, \infty)$ with respect to the Lebesgue measure on $(0, \infty)$.
If $\lambda_{1}=0$, but $\lambda_{-1} \neq 0$, then

$$
\lambda_{1}=\int_{0}^{1} u^{2} \frac{k(u)}{u} d u+\int_{1}^{\infty} \frac{k(u)}{u} d u=0 .
$$

It implies that $k(u)=0$ for almost all $u>0$, and $G_{c}(u)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{c j} u\right) \stackrel{\text { a }}{=} 0$, for $u>0$. In this case, $v(B)=\lambda_{-1} v_{-1}(-B \cap(0, \infty))$. By Lemma 5.2.4, $v_{-1}$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k_{-1}(u)}{u}$ and there is a decreasing function $G_{-1, c}(u) \stackrel{a}{=}$ $\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} k_{-1}\left(e^{j c} u\right)$, for $u>0$ if and only if $v$ has a non-negative density function $\frac{k(u)}{u}$ and there is an increasing function $G_{c}(u)$ for $u<0$ such that $G_{c}(u) \stackrel{\text { a }}{=} \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} k\left(e^{c j} u\right)$, for $u>0$ (In fact, we can let $k(-u)=k_{-1}(u)$, for $u>0$ ). Hence, in this case, we have proved the result.

Similarly, we can prove the result in the case of $\lambda_{1} \neq 0$ and $\lambda_{-1}=0$.
Finally, when $\lambda_{1}=\lambda_{-1}=0, v=0$, the result is trivial.

### 5.3 Fractional Free OU Processes

In this section, we introduce the notion of fractional free Brownian motion. We show that the corresponding Langevin equation has a unique solution, which is called a fractional free OU process.

Recall that a stochastic process $\left\{X_{t}: t \in I \subseteq \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is Gaussian if for $0 \leq t_{1}<$ $t_{2}<\cdots<t_{n}<\infty$, and $\lambda_{1}, \cdots, \lambda_{n} \in \mathbb{R}, \sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda_{i} X_{t_{i}}$ has a normal distribution (see [30]). Similarly, We can define the analogue in free probability.

Definition 5.3.1. A family $\left\{X_{t}: t \in I \subseteq \mathbb{R}\right\}$ of self-adjoint operators in a $W^{*}$-probability space $(\mathcal{A}, \tau)$ is called a semicircle process, if for $0 \leq t_{1}<t_{2}<$ $\cdots<t_{n}<\infty$, and $\lambda_{1}, \cdots, \lambda_{n} \in \mathbb{R}, \sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda_{i} X_{t_{i}}$ has a semicircle distribution. A semicircle process is centered, if $\tau\left(X_{t}\right)=0$, for $t \in I$.

Now we are in a position to give the definition of fractional free Brownian motion.

Definition 5.3.2. A centered semicircle process $\left\{X_{t}: t \in I \subseteq \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H \in(0,1]$, if

$$
\tau\left(X_{t} X_{s}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(|t|^{2 H}+|s|^{2 H}-|t-s|^{2 H}\right), \forall s, t \in I .
$$

Theorem 5.3.3. Free Brownian motion is fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H=\frac{1}{2}$.

Proof. Let $\left\{B_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be free Brownian motion. First, we show that $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a semicircle process. For $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ and $t>0$, we have $\lambda X_{t}$ has distribution $\mathcal{D}_{\lambda} \mu\left(X_{t}\right)$, which is a semicircle law. by [64]. Hence, it is sufficient to show that $X_{t_{1}}+\cdots+X_{t_{n}}$ has semicircle distribution, for $0<t_{1}, \cdots<t_{n}$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& X_{t_{1}}+\cdots+X_{t_{n}} \\
& =X_{t_{n}}-X_{t_{n-1}}+2 X_{t_{n-1}}+\cdots+X_{t_{1}} \\
& =\left(X_{t_{n}}-X_{t_{n-1}}\right)+2\left(X_{t_{n-1}}-X_{t_{n-2}}\right)+3 X_{t_{n-3}}+\cdots+X_{t_{1}}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\cdots \\
& =\left(X_{t_{n}}-X_{t_{n-1}}\right)+2\left(X_{t_{n-1}}-X_{t_{n-2}}\right)+\cdots+(n-1)\left(X_{t_{2}}-X_{t_{1}}\right)+n X_{t_{1}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\left(X_{t_{n}}-X_{t_{n-1}}\right), 2\left(X_{t_{n-1}}-X_{t_{n-2}}\right), 3\left(X_{t_{n-2}}-X_{t_{n-3}}\right), \cdots,(n-1)\left(X_{t_{2}}-\right.$ $\left.X_{t_{1}}\right), n X_{t_{1}}$ are free. Hence, by induction, it is enough to show that $X+Y$ has semicircle distribution, if $X$ and $Y$ form a semicircle family (i. e. $X$ and $Y$ are free and they have semicircle distributions). Note that A self-adjoint operator $X \in \mathcal{A}$ with $\tau(X)=0$ is a semicircle element if and only if the $R$-transform $R_{\mu(X)}(z)=\frac{r^{2}}{4} z$, for some $r>0$ (see [64]). If $R_{\mu(X)}=\frac{r_{1}}{4} z$ and $R_{\mu(Y)}=\frac{r_{2}^{2}}{4} z$. Then

$$
R_{\mu(X+Y)}(z)=R_{\mu(X)}(z)+R_{\mu(Y)}(z)=\frac{\sqrt{\left(r_{1}^{2}+r_{2}^{2}\right)^{2}}}{4} z
$$

It follows that $X+Y$ is a semicircle element. Hence, we have shown that $\left\{X_{t}\right.$ : $t \geq 0\}$ is a centered semicircle process. Moreover, for $t>s>0$, we have

$$
\tau\left(X_{t} X_{s}\right)=\tau\left(\left(X_{t}-X_{s}\right) X_{s}+X_{s}^{2}\right)=(t-s)
$$

Hence, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H=$ $\frac{1}{2}$.

Theorem 5.3.4. Let $\left\{B_{t}^{(1)} \in \mathcal{A}_{s a}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be free Brownian motion, $\left\{B_{t}^{(2)}: t \geq 0\right\}$ be a free copy of $\left\{B_{t}^{(1)}: t \geq 0\right\}$ (i. e., $\left\{B_{t}^{(2)}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free Brownian motion, and $\left\{B_{t}^{(2)}: t \geq 0\right\}$ and $\left\{B_{t}^{(1)}: t \geq 0\right\}$ are free). Define

$$
B_{t}= \begin{cases}B_{t}^{(1)}, & \text { if } t \geq 0 \\ B_{-t}^{(2)}, & \text { if } t<0\end{cases}
$$

Then

1. for $f \in L^{2}(\mathbb{R})$, we have $\tau\left(\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} f(t) d B_{t}\right)^{2}\right)=\int_{\mathbb{R}}|f(t)|^{2} d t$;
2. for $0<H<1$, let $C_{H}=\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((1-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right)^{2} d u+\frac{1}{2 H}\right)^{-1 / 2}$, and

$$
X_{t}=C_{H}\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u}+\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{H-1 / 2}\right) d B_{u} .
$$

We have $\left\{X_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H$.

Proof. Result (1) follows from Proposition 6 in [1].
(2). Since $\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u}$ and $\left.\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{H-1 / 2}\right) d B_{u}$ are free, and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u}\right) & =\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{h-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d \tau\left(B_{u}\right) \\
& \left.=0=\tau\left(\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{H-1 / 2}\right) d B_{u}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(X_{t}^{2}\right) & \left.=C_{H}^{2}\left(\tau\left(\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u}\right)^{2}\right)+\tau\left(\left(\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{H-1 / 2}\right) d B_{u}\right)^{2}\right)\right) \\
& \left.=C_{H}^{2}\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}(t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right)^{2} d u+\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{2 H-1} d u\right) \\
& \left.=C_{H}^{2} t^{2 H}\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}(1-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right)^{2} d u+\frac{1}{2 H}\right) \\
& =t^{2 H} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Moreover, for $h, t \in \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \tau\left(\left(X_{t+h}-X_{h}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =C_{H}^{2} \tau\left(\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t+h-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(h-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u}\right.\right. \\
& \left.\left.+\int_{0}^{t+h}(t+h-u)^{H-1 / 2} d B_{u}-\int_{0}^{h}(h-u)^{H-1 / 2} d B_{u}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =C_{H}^{2} \tau\left(\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-(u-h))^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-(u-h))^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u}\right.\right. \\
& +\int_{0}^{h}\left((t-(u-h))^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-(u-h))^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u} \\
& \left.\left.+\int_{h}^{t+h}(t-(u-h))^{H-\frac{1}{2}} d B_{u}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =C_{H}^{2} \tau\left(\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u+h}+\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}} d B_{u+h}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =C_{H}^{2} \tau\left(\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d B_{u+h}\right)^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\left(\int_{0}^{t}(t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}} d B_{u+h}\right)^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =C_{H}^{2}\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right)^{2} d u+\int_{0}^{t}\left((t-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right)^{2} d u\right) \\
& =t^{2 H I}
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that

$$
\tau\left(X_{s} X_{t}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(|t|^{2 H}+|s|^{2 H}-|t-s|^{2 H}\right)
$$

It is obvious that $\tau\left(X_{t}\right)=0$, for $t \in \mathbb{R}$. Note that $\left\{B_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a semicircle process. So, for real-valued step function $s=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{i} \chi_{\left[t_{i-1}, t_{i}\right)}$, where $-\infty<a=$ $t_{0}<t_{1}<\cdots<t_{n}=b<\infty$, we have

$$
\int_{a}^{b} s(t) d B_{t}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{i}\left(B_{t_{i}}-B_{t_{i}}\right)
$$

is a semicircle element. Generally, let $f$ is a continuous function an interval $[a, b]$, then there exits a sequence $\left(f_{n}\right)$ of step functions such that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \| \int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}-$ $\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(t) d B_{t} \|=0$. Let $\tau\left(\left(\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(t) d B_{t}\right)^{2}\right)=\frac{r_{n}^{2}}{4}$, then

$$
\tau\left(\left(\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(t) d B_{t}\right)^{k}\right)= \begin{cases}0, & \text { if } k=2 m+1 \\ \frac{2 m!}{m!(m+1)!}\left(\frac{r_{n}^{2}}{4}\right)^{m}, & \text { if } k=2 m, m \geq 0\end{cases}
$$

(see (1.8) in [31]). It implies that

$$
\tau\left(\left(\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}\right)^{k}\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \tau\left(\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(t) d B_{t}\right)= \begin{cases}0, & \text { if } k=2 m+1 \\ \frac{2 m!}{m!(m+1)!}\left(\frac{r^{2}}{4}\right)^{m}, & \text { if } k=2 m, m \geq 0\end{cases}
$$

where $r=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} r_{n}$. Hence, $\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}$ is a semicircle element. It follows that $X_{t}$ is a semicircle element, for $t \in \mathbb{R}$.

Generally, for $-\infty<t_{1}<t_{2}<\cdots<t_{n}<\infty$, Let $T_{u}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} t_{i}^{H-\frac{1}{2}} B_{t_{i} u}$. Then, for a step function $s=\sum_{j=1}^{m} \alpha_{j} \chi_{\left[s_{j-1}, s_{j}\right.}$, where $a=s_{0}<s_{1}<\cdots<s_{m}=b$, we have

$$
\int_{a}^{b} s(u) d S_{u}=\sum_{j=1}^{m} \alpha_{j}\left(T_{s_{j}}-T_{s_{j}}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{m} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{j} t_{i}^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\left(B_{s_{j} t_{i}}-B_{s_{j-1} t_{i}}\right)
$$

is a semicircle element, since $B_{t}$ is a semicircle process. For a continuous function $f$ on $[a, b]$, there is a sequence $s_{n}$ of real-valued step functions on $[a, b]$ such that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\int_{a}^{b} f(u) d T_{u}-\int_{a}^{b} f_{n}(u) d T_{u}\right\|=0
$$

Hence, by the proof above, $\int_{a}^{b} f(u) d T_{u}$ is a semicircle element. Now we show that $\left(X_{t}\right)$ is a semicircle process. By an elementary computation, we have that

$$
X_{t}=C_{H}\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((1-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d t^{H-\frac{1}{2}} B_{t u}+\int_{0}^{1}(1-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}} d t^{H-\frac{1}{2}} B_{t u}\right) .
$$

Hence,

$$
X_{t_{1}}+\cdots+X_{t_{n}}=C_{H}\left(\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left((1-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}-(-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}\right) d T_{u}+\int_{0}^{1}(1-u)^{H-\frac{1}{2}} d T_{u}\right)
$$

is a semicircle element. It follows that $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion.

Remark 5.3.5. From the Theorem above, we have

1. For $H=1$, let $X_{1}$ be a standard semicircle element (i. e., $X_{1}$ is a semicircle element with $\tau\left(X_{1}\right)=0$ and $\tau\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=1$ ). Let $X_{t}=t X_{1}$, for $t \in \mathbb{R}$, then $\tau\left(X_{t} X_{s}\right)=|t s|$. Hence, $\left(X_{t}\right)$ is a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H=1$.
2. Biane and Speicher gave an example of free Brownian motion, which comes from creation and annihilation operators on a full Fock space, in [10]. From Theorem 5.3.4 and (1) in Remark 5.3.5, we can construct examples of fractional free Brownian motion for every $H \in(0,1]$.

Recall that A family $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ of self-adjoint operators affiliated with a $W^{*}$-probability space is called a free self-similar process, if for any $c>0$, there exists $b>0$ such that

$$
\left.\mu\left(X_{c t}\right)=\mu\left(b X_{t}\right)\right), \forall t \geq 0 .
$$

$\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a free $H$ self-similar process, if there exists a $0<H$ such that $b=c^{H}$, for all $c>0$ (see [23]). We now give an abstract characterization of fractional free Brownian motion.

Theorem 5.3.6. A centered semicircle process $\left\{X_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ of self-adjoint operators in $\mathcal{A}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H \in(0,1]$ if and only if it is free $H$ self-similar, it has stationary increments and $\tau\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=1$.

Proof. If $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion. By definition, we have $\tau\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=1$ and $\tau\left(X_{0}^{2}\right)=0$. Thus, $X_{0}=0$. Moreover,

$$
\tau\left(\left(X_{t}-X_{s}\right)^{2}\right)=\tau\left(X_{t}^{2}+X_{s}^{2}-X_{s} X_{t}-X_{t} X_{s}\right)=|t-s|^{2 H}, \forall t, s \in \mathbb{R}
$$

Note that $X_{t}-X_{s}$ is a semicircle element, thus, $\mu\left(X_{t}-X_{s}\right)=\mu\left(X_{t-s}\right)$. Hence, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ has stationary increments. For $t \in \mathbb{R}$ and $c>0$, we have

$$
\tau\left(X_{c t}^{2}\right)=c^{2 H} t^{2 H}=\frac{r_{c t}^{2}}{4}
$$

It follows that $r_{c t}=2 C^{H}|t|^{H}$, while $r_{t}=2|t|^{H}$, where $r_{t}$ is the spectral radius of semicircle element $X_{t}$. Note that

$$
\tau\left(X_{c t}^{k}\right)= \begin{cases}0, & \text { if } k=2 m+1, \\ \frac{2 m!}{m!(m+1)!} c^{2 m H}\left(\frac{r_{4}^{2}}{4}\right)^{m}, & \text { if } k=2 m, \text { for } m \geq 0\end{cases}
$$

Hence, $\tau\left(X_{c t}^{k}\right)=\left(c^{H}\right)^{k} \tau\left(X_{t}^{k}\right)=\tau\left(\left(c^{H} X_{t}\right)^{k}\right)$. It follows that $\mu\left(X_{c t}\right)=\mu\left(c^{H} X_{t}\right)$. Hence, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is an $H$ self-similar process.

Conversely, suppose $\left\{X_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is centered semicircle process with $\tau\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=1$. Suppose that this process has stationary increments and it is $H$ self-similar. Then $\tau\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)=\tau\left(\left(t^{H} X_{1}\right)^{2}\right)=t^{2 H}$. It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(X_{s} X_{t}\right) & =\frac{1}{2} \tau\left(X_{t}^{2}+X_{s}^{2}-\left(X_{t}-X_{s}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2} \tau\left(X_{t}^{2}+X_{s}^{2}-\left(X_{t-s}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(|t|^{2 H}+|s|^{2 H}-\left(|t-s|^{2 H}\right) .\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $\left\{X_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ is a fractional free Brownian motion.
Let $f$ be a $\mathcal{A}$-valued continuous function on $[a, b]$, we can define the integral $\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d t$ as follows. Given a partition $T_{n}: a=t_{0}<t_{1}<\cdots<t_{n}=b$ with norm
$\left\|T_{n}\right\|=\max \left\{t_{i}-t_{i-1}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right\}$ and intermediates $t_{0} \leq \xi_{1} \leq t_{1} \leq \xi_{2} \leq \cdots \leq$ $t_{n-1} \leq \xi_{n} \leq t_{n}$, we have a Riemann sum $R_{T_{n}}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(t_{i}-t_{i-1}\right)$. It is well known that $\left\{R_{T_{n}}: n=1,2, \cdots\right\}$ is a Cauchy sequence in operator norm of $\mathcal{A}$, as $\left\|T_{n}\right\| \rightarrow 0$. We define $\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d t$ as the operator norm limit of $\left\{R_{T_{n}}: n=1,2, \cdots\right\}$.

Let $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a function and $\left\{B_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ be a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H \in(0,1]$. Define Riemann sum

$$
R_{T_{n}}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(B_{t_{i}}-B_{t_{i-1}}\right)
$$

for a partition $T_{n}$ : $a=t_{0}<t_{1}<\cdots<t_{n}=b$ with norm

$$
\left\|\mathcal{T}_{n}\right\|=\max \left\{t_{i}-t_{i-1}: i=1,2, \cdots, n\right\}
$$

and intermediates $t_{0} \leq \xi_{1} \leq t_{1} \leq \xi_{2} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n-1} \leq \xi_{n} \leq t_{n}$. We define $\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}$ as the operator norm limit of Riemann sum $R_{T_{n}}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(B_{t_{i}}-B_{t_{i-1}}\right)$, as $\left\|T_{n}\right\| \rightarrow 0$, if this limit exists.

Theorem 5.3.7. Let $\left\{B_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ be a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H \in(0,1]$, and $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be continuously differentiable function. Then, $\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}$ exists and

$$
\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}=f(b) B_{b}-f(a) B_{a}-\int_{a}^{b} f^{\prime}(t) B_{t} d t
$$

Proof. Since $\left\{B_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a semicircle process, $\tau\left(\left(B_{t}-B_{s}\right)^{2}\right)=|t-s|^{2 H}=\frac{r^{2}}{4}$, where $r$ is the spectral radius of $B_{t}-B_{s}$ (it is also $\left\|B_{t}-B_{s}\right\|$ ). It follows that $\left\|B_{t}-B_{s}\right\|=2|t-s|^{2 H}$. Hence, $t \rightarrow B_{t}$ is norm continuous, and $\int_{a}^{b} f^{\prime}(t) B_{t} d t$ exists. Let $T: a=t_{0}<\cdots<t_{n}=b$ be a partition of $[a, b]$ with intermediates $t_{0} \leq \xi_{1} \leq t_{1} \leq \xi_{2} \leq t_{2} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n-1} \leq \xi_{n} \leq t_{n}$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right)\left(B_{t_{i}}-B_{t_{i-1}}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right) B_{t_{i}}-\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right) B_{t_{i-1}} \\
= & \sum_{i=2}^{n+1} f\left(\xi_{i-1}\right) B_{t_{i-1}}-\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(\xi_{i}\right) B_{t_{i-1}}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =f\left(\xi_{n}\right) B_{b}-\sum_{i=2}^{n}\left(f\left(\xi_{i}\right)-f\left(\xi_{i-1}\right)\right) B_{t_{i-1}}-f\left(\xi_{1}\right) B_{a} \\
& =f\left(\xi_{n}\right) B_{b}-f\left(\xi_{1}\right) B_{a}+\left(f\left(\xi_{1}\right)-f(a)\right) B_{a}+\left(f(b)-f\left(\xi_{n}\right)\right) B_{b} \\
& -\left[\left(f\left(\xi_{1}\right)-f(a)\right) B_{a}+\left(f(b)-f\left(\xi_{n}\right)\right) B_{b}+\sum_{i=2}^{n}\left(f\left(\xi_{i}\right)-f\left(\xi_{i-1}\right)\right) B_{t_{i-1}}\right] \\
& =f(b) B_{b}-f(a) B_{a}-\Gamma_{T^{\prime}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\Gamma_{T^{\prime}}$ is the Riemann sum of Riemann-Stieljies integral $\int_{a}^{b} B_{t} d f(t)$ with respect to partition $T^{\prime}: a=\xi_{0}<\xi_{1}<\cdots<\xi_{n} \leq \xi_{n+1}=b$ with intermediates $\xi_{0}=t_{0} \leq \xi_{1} \leq t_{1} \leq \cdots \leq t_{n-1} \leq \xi_{n} \leq t_{n}=\xi_{n+1}$. Note that $\left\|T^{\prime}\right\| \rightarrow 0$ as $\|T\| \rightarrow 0$, and $\int_{a}^{b} B_{t} d f(t)=\int_{a}^{b} f^{\prime}(t) B_{t} d t$ exists. Hence, let $\|T\| \rightarrow 0$, we have

$$
\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d B_{t}=f(b) B_{b}-f(a) B_{a}-\int_{a}^{b} f^{\prime}(t) B_{t} d t
$$

Theorem 5.3.8. Let $\left\{B_{t}: t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ be a fractional free Brownian motion with parameter $H \in(0,1], \lambda, \sigma>0$. Then

1. the following Langevin equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{t}=X_{0}-\lambda \int_{0}^{t} X_{s} d s+\sigma B_{t}, t \geq 0 \tag{5.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $X_{0} \in \mathcal{A}_{\text {sa }}$ has a unique solution

$$
X_{t}=e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}+\sigma e^{-\lambda t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}, t \geq 0
$$

which we call a fractional free OU process.
2. Let $Y_{0}$ be $\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}=\lim _{A \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-A}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}$, then $Y_{t}=\sigma \int_{-\infty}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d B_{u}$, for $t \geq 0$, is a stationary solution to (5.3.1). We call $Y(t)$ defined above a stationary fractional free OU process.

Proof. (1). For $t>0$, we have

$$
\lambda \int_{0}^{t} X_{s} d s=\int_{0}^{t} \lambda e^{-\lambda s} d s X_{0}+\lambda \sigma \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda s} \int_{0}^{s} e^{\lambda r} d B_{r}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.=\left(1-e^{-\lambda t}\right) X_{0}+\lambda \sigma \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda s}\left(e^{\lambda s} B_{s}-\lambda \int_{0}^{s} e^{\lambda r} B_{r} d r\right) d s\right) \\
& =\left(1-e^{-\lambda t}\right) X_{0}+\lambda \sigma \int_{0}^{t} B_{s} d s-\lambda^{2} \sigma \int_{0}^{t} e^{-\lambda s} \int_{0}^{s} e^{\lambda r} B_{r} d r d s \\
& =\left(1-e^{-\lambda t}\right) X_{0}+\lambda \sigma \int_{0}^{t} B_{s} d s-\lambda \sigma \int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda r} B_{r}\left(e^{-\lambda r}-e^{-\lambda t}\right) d r \\
& =\left(1-e^{-\lambda t}\right) X_{0}+\lambda \sigma e^{-\lambda t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda r} B_{r} d r \\
& =\left(1-e^{-\lambda t}\right) X_{0}+\sigma e^{-\lambda t}\left(e^{\lambda t} B_{t}-\int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda r} d B_{r}\right) \\
& =X_{0}+\sigma B_{t}-e^{-\lambda t} X_{0}-\sigma e^{-\lambda t} \int_{0}^{t} e^{\lambda r} d B_{r} \\
& =X_{0}-X_{t}+\sigma B_{t} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, $X_{t}$ is a solution to (5.3.1). The uniqueness of solutions to (5.3.1) is clear.
(2). Now we show that $\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}=\lim _{A \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-A}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}$ exists. In fact,

$$
\lim _{A \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-A}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}=\lambda \lim _{A \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{A} e^{-\lambda s} B_{-s} d s
$$

Note that, for $A^{\prime}>A>0$,

$$
\left\|\int_{A}^{A^{\prime}} e^{-\lambda t} B_{-t} d t\right\| \leq \int_{A}^{A^{\prime}} e^{-\lambda t}\left\|X_{-t}\right\| d t=2 \int_{A}^{A^{\prime}} e^{-\lambda t} t^{H} d t \rightarrow 0
$$

as $A \rightarrow \infty$. Hence,

$$
Y_{0}:=\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}=\lim _{A \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-A}^{0} e^{\lambda s} d B_{s}
$$

exists. By (1), $Y_{t}=\sigma \int_{-\infty}^{t} e^{-\lambda(t-u)} d B_{u}$ is a solution to (4.1) with initial value $Y_{0}$. Now we show that $Y_{t} \stackrel{\text { d }}{=} Y_{0}$. Note that $Y_{t}=\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\lambda r} d B_{t+r}$. So it is enough to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\lambda r} d B_{t+r} \stackrel{\mathrm{~d}}{=} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{-\lambda(t-s)} d B_{s} \tag{5.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $t \in \mathbb{R}$. First, we show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{a}^{b} s(r) d B_{t+r} \stackrel{d}{=} \int_{a}^{b} s(r) d B_{r} \tag{5.3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for real-valued step function $s(r)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{i} \chi_{\left[r_{i-1}, r_{i}\right)}(r)$, and $a, b, t \in \mathbb{R}$. Since

$$
\int_{a}^{b} s(r) d B_{t+r}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{i}\left(B_{t+r_{i}}-B_{t+r_{i}}\right)
$$

is a semicircle element, and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tau\left(\left(\int_{a}^{b} s(r) d B_{t+r}\right)^{2}\right) & =\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \alpha_{i} \alpha_{j} \tau\left(\left(B_{r_{i}+t}-B_{r_{i-1}+t}\right)\left(B_{r_{j}+t}-B_{r_{j-1}+t}\right)\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i, j=1}^{n} \alpha_{i} \alpha_{j}\left(\left|r_{i}-r_{j-1}\right|^{2 H}\right. \\
& \left.+\left|r_{i-1}-r_{j}\right|^{2 H}-\left|r_{i-1}-r_{j-1}\right|^{2 H}-\left|r_{i}-r_{j}\right|^{2 H}\right) \\
& =\tau\left(\left(\int_{a}^{b} s(r) d B_{r}\right)^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

(5.3.3) holds true. By taking limits, we get (5.3.2). Hence, $Y_{t}$ is a stationary process.

## Bibliography

1. M. Anshelevich, Itô Formula for Free Stochastic Integrals, J. Funct. Anal., 188 (2002), 292-315.
2. O. E. Barndorff-Nielsen, N. Shephard, Non-Gaussian OU based models and some of their uses in financial economics, J. Royal Statist. Soc. B, 63 (2001), 167-241.
3. O. E. Barndorff-Nielsen, S. Thorbjornsen, Levy Laws and Processes in Free Probability, PNAS, 99 (2002), 16568-16580.
4. O. E. Barndorff-Nielsen, S. Thorbjornsen, Selfdecomposility and Lévy Processes in Free Probability, Bernoulli, 8 (2002), No. 3, 323-366.
5. H. Bercovici and V. Pata, Stable Laws and Domain of Attraction in Free Probability Theory, Ann. Math., 149 (1999), 1023-1060.
6. H. Bercovici, D. Voiculescu, Free Convolution of Measures with Unbounded Support, Indiana University Math. J., 42 (1993), No. 3, 33-73.
7. B. R. Bhat, K. R. Parthasarathy, Markov Dilation of Nonconservative Dynamical Semigroups and Quantum Boundary Theory, Ann. Inst. H. Poincaré 31 (1995), 601-652.
8. P. Biane, Free Brianian Motion, Free Stochastic Calculus and Random Matrices, Fields Institute Communications, 12 (1997), 1-19.
9. P. Biane, Processes with Free Increments, Math. Z., 227 (1998), 143-174.
10. P. Biane and R. Speicher, Stochastic Calculus with respect to Free Brianian Motion and Analysis on Wigner Spaces, Probability Theory and Relative Fields, 112 (1998), 373-409.
11. P. Biane and R. Speicher, Free Diffusion, Free entropy and Free Fisher Information, Ann. Inst. H. Poincare Probability and Statistics, 25 (2001), 581-606.
12. M. Bozejko, B. Kummerer and R. Speicher, $q$-Gaussian processes: non-commutative and classical aspects Comm. Math. Phys. 185 (1997), 129-154.
13. P. Cheridito and H. Kawaguchi and M. Maejima, Fractional Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Processes, Electronic J. of Probability, 8 (2003), Paper No. 3, 1-14.
14. W. M. Ching, Free products of von Neumann algebras, Trans. of Amer. Math. Soc., 178 (1973), 147-163.
15. J. Dixmier, Les Algèbres d'Opérateurs dans I'Espace Hilbertien. Gauthier-Villars, Paris 1957.
16. P. A ${ }_{i}$ M. Dirac, "The Principle of Quantum Mechanics" 3rd ed., Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1947.
17. J. L. Doob, The Brownian Motion and Stochastic Equations, Ann. of Math., (2) 43 (1942), 351-369.
18. E. G. Effros, New directions and problems in operator space theory, A speech in workshop on Free probability and non-commutative Banach Space theory, Berkeley, 2001.
19. E. Effros; N. Ozawa; Z.-J. Ruan, On injectivity and nuclearity for operator spaces, Duke Math. J., 110 (2001), no. 3, 489-521.
20. E. G. Effros and Z.-J. Ruan, On the approximation properties for operator spaces, International J. Math., 1 (1990), 163-187.
21. E. G. Effros and Z.-J. Ruan, Operator spaces, London Math. Soc. Monographs new series 23, Clarendon Press and Oxford, 2000.
22. P. Embrechts and M. Maejima, Self-Similar Processes. Princeton Series of Applied Mathematics, Princeton Unversity Press, 2002.
23. Zhaozhi Fan, Mingchu Gao and Liming Ge, Free Self-similar Processes, preprint, 2003.
24. T. Gard, "Introduction to Stochastic Differential equations", Pure and Applied Mathematics, Series of Monographs and Textbooks, Vol. 114, Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, 1988.
25. L. Ge, Applications of Free Entropy to Finite von Neumann Algebras, Amer. J. Math., 119 (1997), 467-485.
26. L. Ge, Applications of Free Entropy to Finite von Neumann Algebras, II, Ann. of Math., 147 (1998), 143-157.
27. L. Ge and S. Popa, On some decomposition properties of factors of type $I I_{1}$, Duke Math. J., 94 (1998), 79-101.
28. L. Ge, J. Shen, On Free Entropy Dimension of Finite von Neumann Algebras, GAFA, Vol. 12 (2002), 546-566.
29. L. Ge, J. Shen, Free Entropy and Property T Factors, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 97 (2000), 9881-9885.
30. T. Hida and M. Hitsuta, Gaussian Processes, Ttranslations of Mathematical Monographs, Vol. 120, AMS, Providence, RI, 1993.
31. O. Hiwatashi, M. Nagisa and H. Yoshida, The Characrerizations of a semicircle law by certain freeness in a $C^{*}$-Propability Space, Probab. Th. and Relat. Fields, 113 (1999), 115-133.
32. M. Junge, G. Pisier, Bilinear forms on exact operator spaces and $B(H) \otimes B(H)$, Geo. and Funct. Anal., 5 (1995), 329-363.
33. R. V. Kadison, Operator Algebras--An Overview, Proc. Sympos. Pure Math., Vol. 50, 61-89, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 1990.
34. R. V. Kadison, J. Ringrose, "Fundamentals of the Theory of Operator Algebras," vols. I and II, Graduate Studies in Math., Vols. 15, 16, AMS, Providence RI, 1997.
35. S.-H. Kye, Z.-J. Ruan, On the local lifting property of operator spaces, J. Funct. Anal., 168 (1999), 355-379.
36. B. Kummerer, Markov dilations on $W^{*}$-algebras, J. Funct. Anal. 63 (1985), 139-177.
37. P. Langevin, Sur la théorie du Mouvement brownien, C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris, 146 (1908), 530-533.
38. M. Ledoux, M. Talagrand, Probability in Banach spaces, Springer-Verlag, Berlin Heidelberg, 1991.
39. H. Massen, Addition of freely independent random variables, J. Func. Anal. 106 (1992), 409-438.
40. P. A. Meyer, Quantum Probability for Probabilists, Lecture Notes in Math., Vol. 1538 (1995), Springer-Verlag, Berlin Heidelberg, 1995.
41. F. J. Murry, J. von Neumann, On Rings of Operators, Ann. of Math., 37 (1936), 116-229.
42. F. J. Murry, J. von Neumann, On Rings of Operators, $I I$, Thans. Amer. Math. Soc., 41 (1937), 208-248.
43. F. J. Murry, J. von Neumann, On Rings of Operators,IV Ann. of Math., 44 (1943), 716-808.
44. E. Nelson, Notes on Non-commutative integration, J. Funct. Anal., 15 (1974), 103-116.
45. J. von Neumann, Zur Algebra der Funktionaloperationen und Theorie der noemalen Operatoren, Math. Ann. 102 (1929-30), 370--427.
46. J. von Neumann, On Rings of Operators III Ann. of Math., 41 (1940), 94-161.
47. G. E. Uhlenbeck and L. S. Ornstein, On the Theory of Browian Motion, Physics Review, 36 (1930), 823-841.
48. V. Paulsen, Completely bounded maps and operator algebras, Cambridge Studies in advanced Mathematics, Vol. 78, Combridge University press, August, 2002.
49. J. Petersen, Periodic Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Processes, J. Appl. Prob., 39 (2002), 748-763.
50. J. Petersen and K. Sato, The Classes of distributions of periodic Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Processes, 2003-12, Research report, MaPhySto, Denmark, 2003.
51. G. Pisier, An introduction to operator space theory, London Mathematical Society Lecture Notes No. 294, Cambridge University Press, August, 2003.
52. P. Protter, Stochastic Interation and Differential Equations, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1990.
53. F. Redulescu, The fundamental group of the von Neumann algebra of the free group with infinitely many generators, J. Amer. Math. Soc., 5 (1992), No. 3, 513-532.
54. A. Rocha-Arteage, K. Sato, "Topics in infinitely divisible distributions and Lévy process", Communications of Technique report, I-01-15, CIMAT, Guanajuato, Mexico, 2001.
55. K. Sato, Levy processes and Infinitely Divisible Distributions, Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics No. 68, Cambridge University Press, 1999.
56. Jean-Luc Sauvageot, Markov quantum semigroups admit covariant Markov $C^{*}$ dilations. Comm. Math. Phys. 106 (1986), no. 1, 91-103.
57. R. Speicher, A new example of "Independence" and "White noise", Prob. Th. Rel. Fields, 84 (1990), 141-159.
58. D. Voiculescu, Sysmetries of Some Reduced Free Product $C^{*}$-Albebras, Lecture Notes in Math., 1132 (1985), 566-588, Springer-Verlag, New York.
59. D. Voiculescu, The Analogues of Entropy and Fisher's Information Measure in Free Probability III. The absence of Cartan subalgebras , Geom. Funct. Anal., 6 (1994), No.1, 172-199.
60. D. Voiculescu, Operations on certain non-commuting operator valued random variables, Astérisque (1995), No. 232, 243-275.
61. D. Voiculescu, The Analogues of Entropy and Fisher's Information Measure in Free Probability VI. Liberation and Mutual Free Information, Ad. in Math., 146 (1999), 101-166.
62. D. Voiculescu, Lectures on Free Probability, Lecture Notes in Math. 1738 (2000), 283-346.
63. D. Voiculescu, Limit laws for random matrices and free products, Inven. Math., 104 (1991), 201-220.
64. D. Voiculescu, K. Dykema, A. Nica, Free Random Variables, CRM Monograph Series Vol. 1, AMS, Providence RI, 1992.
65. A. D. Wentzell, "A Course in the Theory of Stochastic Processes", McGraw-Hill Inc., 1981.
